

# Loveday's LETTERS

Domestick and Foreign.

TO SEVERAL  
PERSONS,

Occasionally distributed in

SUBJECTS

*Philosophical, Historical and Moral*

---

By R. LOVEDAY, Gent. the late Translator  
of the three first Parts of *Cleopatra*.

---

*Optima sunt Litterae quae in lucem produnt, profane  
& penetrant. Cassian,*

---

LONDON:

Printed by J. G. for Nath. Brook, at the Angel  
in Cornhill, 1662.



Wouldst know whose Face this Figure represents;  
He was the Muses Darling. in whose Tent  
He liv'd and dy'd: And on whose Shrine was writ  
Here lies the paragon of Art and wit:  
Whose Actions Louday. whose laureat line  
Gave Copie to th' Romances of these times. ~

In fault



# Loveday's LETTERS

Domestick and Forreign.

TO SEVERAL  
PERSONS,

Occasionally distributed in

SUBJECTS

*Philosophical, Historical and Moral*

---

By R. LOVEDAY, Gent. the late Translator  
of the three first Parts of *Cleopatra*.

---

*Optima sunt Litterae quae in lucem produnt, proficiunt  
& penetrant. Cassian.*

---

LONDON:

Printed by J. G. for Nath. Brook, at the Angel  
in Cornhill, 1662.

Lovesday's

Wentworth and Paine

TO BE HAD

OF THE

521635

OF THE

OF THE

Philosophical, Historical, and Moral

By R. Lovesday, Gent. in the  
of the three last Parts of the

Of the three last Parts of the

LONDON:

Printed by J. G. for Wm. Wood, at the  
in Cornhill, 1687.

To my Friend Mr. A. E.

SIR,

I Received yours, desiring my advice for the publishing of your Brothers Letters. Truly, Sir, I should be very ungrateful to him; unkind to my self, and injurious to others, if I should dissuade you from offering those to the publick, which in the communication may be pleasurable to all. Many of them being writen to my self, and the rest (as I suppose) to his Correspondents, 'tis possible that in some of them the freedom of his Pen, and Interest with the person to whom he writ, might in some places make his expressions not so compact, or so clear, as the critical Peruser expects. But doubtless he knew what he writ at the time when he writ, but was not obliged to circumscribe his Fancy, either to his own continuing, or the Readers transitory understanding: yet meeting with one endued with a reasonable kindness and temper, he will find nothing but what may be interpreted without any Interpreters. I remember there were some other passages in some of them concerning the Transactions of that Age wherein he writ subjects too subtile for a private Pen, I wish them rather expung'd then expos'd; for (besides the danger of treading upon the heels of Truth) there is so great a connexion between the secrets and acts of State, that we (as private persons) cannot, ought not, to censure

one, unless we knew the other. There are so many necessary mists cast before our eyes, so many umbrages before the light, that it were more safe for us to draw our Curtains, and take a nap, then to search about (as *Diogenes* with his Lanthorn and Candle) to find our Truth.

We are so partial in our Interests and self-concernments, either of Mind or Body, or both, that mostly we account those things neither good, rational nor commodious, which do not concur in all circumstances with our entire judgement, or individual advantage.

I wish I had leisure to peruse the whole Packet, before you sent them to the publick; but in earnest, Sir, I cannot spare so much time from my Intrustments. It is my desire therefore that you will advise with such friends as have an affection to his repure; and if they be of my acquaintance, tell them (as an encouragement to their expence of time) my opinion is (so far as I retain the memory of them, and I believe the rest are suitable) that they are very choice descants, Theological, Ethical, Facetious and solid. The volatile part shewing the art of the Chymist, as the fixt matter; there is something to please all Tempers, masculine and feminine, martial and civil, curial and rural, satyric and amorous: and I doubt not but if he had lived the completing of his Translation of *Cleopatra*, or *Loves Master-piece*, I know not whether he would have done greater right to *France* or *England*, by making *French English*, or *English French*: the accomplishments of his Pen therein were so clear and genuine, as if his private had consulted with the publick Genius of both Nations: however, I dare say, by accustoming his  
Pen

Pen to these, and things of an higher nature, he would have proved an English *Balack*,

I confess I wish we were restor'd in our primitive Innocency, when all our actions were naked, and yet not ashamed; and when our thoughts were imparted either by an universal character, or the harmless Hieroglyphick of a Dove or a Lamb; but now how are we involved in the perplexities of our scribbling! So that well may the word *Litera* be etymologiz'd *Lini et a*, the Epoche, or beginning of all contentions, we began modestly with the bark and rind of Trees, till the following Ages having thus destroyed their shady Groves, tore the skins from harmless sheep, that their *Impure Volumes* might be countenanced by those innocent *Volumes*; and not contented to deprive those creatures of their intire Sepulchres, they have perverted their bodies to gluttony, and their skins to Impostures; and the latter Age hath even robb'd the Poor of their Rags, torturing them with Mills and other Engines, till in paper they are made Legatives to most of our humane affairs; and no sooner are they fitted with the colour of Innocency, White, but compounds of Poysons, Vitriol, Gall and Vinegar (Emblemes of Commotion) do again dye them with the sad and sable Tincture, which occasions so much disorder and unquiet to the World.

And now at last we seem distracted with the number and weight of devices, so that an *Index Expurgatorius* hath been practis'd by the learned, and more fiercely executed (without distinction) by the inrodes of the ignorant.

Yet *Seneca's* and *Cicero's* Epistles have escap'd, may *Eveday's* have the same success and estimate; and

Then after-Ages will not blame me for encouraging you to their exposure, especially if they please to read and imitate his laudable employment.

I shall only adde this, (being diverted by some other approaches) that I well knew your Brother was faine, faithfull, and discreetly industrious in all the concernments of Body and Mind. I was his Friend, and am

May 14-1867. **Tom J. Pettus.**

to such a degree as to render the whole of the  
with the red and black tincture, which occasions  
a white and yellowish discoloration of the skin  
but compounds of Potash, Vitriol, Gall and Vi-  
they fused with the colour of Innocency, White,  
most of our humane affairs; and no longer are  
the lines, all in paper they are made. Negatives to  
their rays, covering them with Mills and other  
and the latter Age, hath even told the Poet of  
bodies to glaucous, and their skins to impudent;  
of their limbs separated, they have perverted their  
Vitriol; and not contented to deprive whole creatures

And now I have been afflicted with the same  
but my weight of interest is that as your Ex-  
cellency has passed by the house and more here  
the United States (withholding) by the members of the

They have the same old climate; and  
yet their and love's Epithets are deep; may

To his Honour'd Cousins,  
Mr. William Crow of London; and  
Mr. Ambro. Loveday of Cheston.  
Honour'd Cousins,

**Y**OU being the top-branches of  
those two Families from  
whence the deceased Author of these  
Epistles had his descent, and thereby  
having a genuine propriety in them, it  
were unnatural, by way of Dedicati-  
on, to put them under the umbrage  
and protection of any other. He had  
many Testimonies of your affection  
while living, and I know you retain  
his memory not unsuitable : they  
there-

therefore incounter the Eye of the  
ingenuous Reader, under the patro-  
nage and conduct of your names. Ac-  
cept the tender of them as a pledge of  
my reall affection; and if ever  
Providence smile me into a capacity  
of dressing my power in a more be-  
coming attire, I shall be ready to ap-  
prove my self.

Confin,

Your most humble Servant.

Nephew,

Your reall affectionate Uncle,

ANTHO. LOVEDAY.

To



To the

# READER.

*Courteous Reader,*

**E** Hese Epistles are rally'd into a body, and expos'd to a publick view, in the divulging whereof, neither could the instance of the Authors friends, though their estimate had an high influence over me; nor a reliance on my own opinion, fearing lest it might appear too partial through my near relation to the Author, act so strongly on me, as to acquiesce to the importunity of their desires, so tender was I of his honour in edition of his labours, till such time, as by the perusal of persons of unquestioned judgment they were return'd to my hand highly approved. And of these, no inducement more impressiv nor efficaciously perswasive, then the encouragement of a person, whose judicious pen has sufficiently discovered his abilities to the world: by expressing

pressing him, without any other additional  
delineature, the master of a rich Fancy: be-  
ing generally known to be not onely an appro-  
ved Professor, but a constant Advancer of all  
humane and divine learning: singularly vers'd  
in both: and whose affectionate intimacy to  
this Author, as it highly obliged him in his  
life; so have his judicious lines conduced no  
lesse to the perpetuating of his memory after  
his death. This may appear in the very first  
Letter, which this Person of Honour was plea-  
sed to address to me: wherein he has returned  
with a most Candour the Opinion he retained  
touching this ingenuous Author, whose blame-  
lesse repce, and fair deportment in the whole  
progress of his life, management of his affairs,  
and current of his actions, superseded all cen-  
sure.

The Author indeed had a resolution, if God  
had lent him life, and enlarged his hours, in a  
parallel line to the apparent progression of his  
raising hopes, to have seen these, as they were  
by him occasionally composed, so methodically  
disposed and completed; and to bestow a men-  
ting addition on his Pen, in such manner polish-  
ed and refined, as they might have clearly dis-  
covered the precious quality of that Mine,  
and purity of his Mind from whence they de-  
rived their extraction. As for his Pen, give  
me leave to return that opinion of it, which all  
men

men who with recollected thoughts have fer-  
 vently read him, ingeniously retain'd of it, his  
 style was such as it knew how to present State  
 without affectation, render a modest Censure  
 without bitterness, and close the Period of his  
 Discourse with incomparable elegance. Nei-  
 ther were his *part* only deserving, his *Educa-*  
*tion* and *Descent* held an Equipage to those Na-  
 tive Imbellishments. To the surviving reputa-  
 tion whereof I shall give you this account; He  
 was well descended, his Education was in the  
 University of *Cambridge*, where in his greenest  
 years he did not shake off the yoke of discipline,  
 and devote himself to the soft Blandishments  
 of Sensuality, but was sedulous to his study, and  
 'tis like had achiev'd some suitable preferment;  
 had not Martial times occur'd, no friend to  
 Science, and disturbed his studies; This made  
 him run the same fortune with others, who liv'd  
 to study, were driven to study to live, for as that  
 pure *Italian Wit Petrarch* sometimes said, "*Mars*  
 "his Armory, and *Minerva's* Meynie, run so  
 much upon *Divisions*, as they seldome cloze in a  
 graceful harmony. And thus his determinati-  
 ons were forced to a halt, but his active soul  
 mov'd in the Sphere of Vertue, and in those  
 cloudy dayes was pregnant in something that  
 still witness'd that Vertue was his Mistress, and  
 many ingenious Pieces fell from his Pen, which  
 hereafter may see the World, and deserve thy  
 per-

*To the Reader.*

perusal (if clear Fancies may suit with the constitution of cloudy times.) He had acquir'd to himself the *Italian* and *French* Languages, out of the last his Version of *Cleopatra*, which he call'd *Hymen's Praludia*, the first three Parts are extant, and gain'd applaus: how his Letters will arride thy liking, I know not, do as thou shalt find them. So I take my leave, *Farewell*.

*A. L.*

*Upon*

Upon Mr. ROBERT LOVEDAY'S  
Effigies.

LOVEDAY, thy Feature here by FATHORN drawn,  
Though it display his Master-piece of Art,  
It cannot represent the smallest grain  
Of those clear rays of thy diviner part,  
The Royal Fancies of thy Loyal heart,  
For those transcend the Pencil, and must be  
No Objects of the Eye but Memory.

Upon the Emblems.

THE widowed Turtle leaves the flowery Grove  
To solemnize the Obits of his Love:  
Low day he may; but in a secret Cave  
He spends each Minute on his Spouses Grave.  
And when the Sun his glorious course has run,  
He adds this Note, — O must Love lye alone!  
Since Turtles tears such Obsequies do make,  
We should be Nisbet all for thy Love-sake.  
For Fame avers, ne'r any dy'd so young  
In love more richly stor'd, in hopes more strong.

The Emblems explain'd.

Look on the radiant Splendor of that Sun;  
Look on that Turtle in her Ebon-Cave;  
Whose amorous thread of life wov'n up and spun,  
Look how her Spouse bedevils his widowed Grave:  
And in these Models you his Embleme have.  
The Turtle of his Body's gone to Earth,  
The Turtle of his Soul to her first Birth:  
Nor must these two divided long remain,  
"Eternity shall cement them again.  
Where these Two Turtles with Angelick wings  
Shall live and love, and laud the King of Kings.

Upon

Upon the death of his ingenious and much bemoan'd  
Y Friend, Mr. ROBERT LOVEDAY.

**C**ould pregnant Fancy, Goodness, or prompt pen  
Have here procur'd thee residence with men,  
Thou hadst enjoy'd it: But Time held it fit  
With Immortality to perfect it;  
"The Law of Nature must give way to Grace,  
"And Grace to Glory, shows thee late no face.  
If this advantage ever slips not thyself,  
I shall appeal to those who lov'd thee best  
But Heav'n and Earth are of a different Cline,  
So must we hold Eternity and Time.  
He who has God, has all: he cannot want,  
Though Pilgrim here, there an Inhabitant.  
Such is thy glorious state, being rankt with those,  
Whom though we lose, they gain by what we lose.

*Dignum laude virum Musa uttat mori, Catullus.* — Hor.

**L**OVEDAY thy Name did to the World display  
That all thy \* Day was Love, thy Love all Day.  
Both which so joyntly in their Centre meet,  
As they have made Eternity their seat.  
Never did *duffy* C his more sage produce,  
Nor in his youth made a maturer Muse,  
None more entirely dear unto his own,  
Nor higher fam'd where he was less known;  
Whereof his *Cleopatra* witness gives,  
In which though dead his rare Transfusion lives.

\* *Tota dies opus erat amoris: mirabile uisus*  
*Si mens juvenis mens foret: De fenis. Affan.*

**N**Or shall you find in these *Peruapores* less  
Then what his rich *Romances* did express,  
In his perusal he approves them such,  
Whose Brain can judge, or he has read too much.


# LOVEDAY'S LETTERS.

---

LETTER I.

To Sir I. P.

Sir,

 I sin in troubling you with fruitless lines, call it rather the weakness of my judgement than the error of my love, which is in too perfect health to lie speechlesse. The thanks I owe you, I confesse, are disparaged by my feeble expressions; but could you read their more secret character, you shall find them dressed in a more becoming attire. To tell you my best wishes are Pages to your happy success (I hope) were to Tautologize, to your knowledge at least belies, and though it be no Forlorn Hope, it shall march in the Front of my Prayers. For your disposal of me, though I totally relinquish my self to your discreet commands, yet my humble and earnest desires rather aim at the service of Sir T. B. then the greater man; however

B

I will

I will call my self your Creature, and resolve to be of that shape you will fashion me: In the meen time I shall importune Heaven to furnish me with so happy a power as may render me in some acceptable service. Sir, Not onely your faithful, but

*Your grateful Servant, R. L.*

## LETTER II.

*To Sir I. P.*

*Sir,*

**I**F the importunity of your affairs will consent to a digression, look upon the tender of his true service that was always yours: If my Heart thought my Pen fit to be trusted with those Wishes that concern you, I should be more ample; but it needs not, for I am confident you can read them at this distance. To put you in mind of my desires were not to deserve their effects, since I believe the intermitted Truce you take with greater employments, is nobly spent in a courteous parley with your friends; more petty occasions would trouble you, I will therefore bind up my true service in these few lines, and rest

*Yours R. L.*

**LET**



## LETTER III.

*To his brother Mr. A. L.**Loving Brother,*

**I** Had not failed you last Week, if a sudden command from those whose breath can blow me any way, had not arrested my pen, and imposed a less pleasing employment; for there is no delight I can spare with more regret, then these occasions of sending you my naked thoughts, for Interest is now adored with such specious Idolatry, that it renders even common converse dangerous: So the honest Soul that courts good company, must find it in his own thoughts; to the stock of which your amity contributes no petty sum: and when the vacancy of employment releases me to these harmless recreations, I endeavour to drop those heavy-moulded cares that smell of earth, and fall a pruning the wings of some lively thoughts, that play like nimble flies in the serenity of an unclouded mind; and amidst the variety of those tasks I impose upon them, the principal are dispatcht to invite Content to come and dwell in the Valley of my humble Fortunes, and sport it self upon those banks that are happily purpled with their own Violets. Protected thus with a little, methinks I am proud that I have not enough to set the Cove-

tous a desiring, nor the Ambitious a scrambling. Sometime I strive to build Reason as high a Tribunal as my thoughts can rear, at the Bar of which I labour to accuse my own miscarriages; and had I power to reform, as well as censure them, what could affront my felicity? Sometimes I revise my readings in men, and fall a setting the best Slips my Observation can cull from others Gardens; but I confess few of them grow. Sometimes I prick at the footsteps that books have lately left in my memory; which I find a very weak Conservatory, and keeps my best observations but as people use to keep choice Posies, fresh for a day or two, and then let them fade and dye. Then perhaps I roll my thoughts upon Eternity, and that helps me to deride the folly of those blind Wretches that so hotly scramble for sublunary trifles; but withall, pity their miserable mistake that run away from the true blessings while they pursue the false ones. 'Tis sport to consider how Fortune (or rather Providence) builds up these creatures (like Scaffolds for a show) with an intent to pull them down again. Sometimes I am so weak to let my Fancy ramble after Poetick raptures; but in these I onely suffer her to aire her wings, and so come home again. With these agreeable diversions I often send my thoughts a gadding, chiefly to deceive Melancholy, which of late has been much incroaching; for my capital trouble in-

creases

creases, and has got a giddiness to assist it. I have not yet taken the Phisick, and now resolve to defer it till I arrive in the Countrey, which will be about a Fortnight hence. If these afflictions can set me the right way to Heaven, especially as it is now perplexed with so many oblique, devious paths of Error and Heresie, I shall hug them heartily. I should excuse this unravelling my Contemplations in such a ruffled manner, but I use curiosity to those that have a less share of my affection than your self, &c.

*Your entirely affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.*

---

L E T T E R   I V .

*To Mr. W.*

*My dearest Friend,*

**T**His happy night I received your last Letter, which how I took, I wish some good thing above man would tell you, for I cannot. Onely this, the delights and joyes which are dandled by the World were base and drossie to what that brought me, which is onely less pure then those that make the Angels clap their wings. It has given me a happy, but a hard task, Tis to let an Ocean through a Quill, for tis the same difficulty for my pen to express what my

B 3                      heart

heart meanes you. Methinks I would fain say something to you that is not ordinary; but I can find no words that I do not suspect too faint to fit my affection: onely this, I do not love you the common way, nor with such a kindness as doth usually blaze with a fresh resentment of a benefit, and learn to cool and dye again, unless it be renewed with the same repeated fuel: but I have an affection for you that is of the same piece with my soul, as immortal and undecaying as it self, and will go along with it to the other world, and need not be ashamed even there to own its object. The busie waves that roll betwixt us cannot keep me from you; for tis with you I spend my gladdest hours. When I set my thoughts to cast up the account of my large possessions in you, I deride the poor rich ones of this Age, and say, Sure if they knew the right way they would leave the pursuit of their glorious follies, and learn to get a virtuous friend. But pardon my transport. Present me cordially to your excellent friend, and intreat him to write me in the number of his faithfull servants, for I cannot be less to him that is so to you: tell him I will allow him the better room in your breast, so he not grudge me a harbour there; to be expelled which would gall my heart-strings. No perplexities assault it but what you help to beat off; no vexations pierce it to which a reflection upon my Interest in you does not  
prove

prove a *Dictamnum*, and ejects those arrows, be  
sure then you be precious to your self; and re-  
gard your health, that you may stil be so to those  
that love you; and then you must be so. But I  
fear I grow tedious, though I have not spoke  
half what I would fain say; but the rest shall be  
referr'd to my next. Well then, conceive I im-  
brace you at this distance, for all but my elay  
does. May you arrive at so happy a condition that  
you may pity your enemies; and enjoy that seren-  
ity of soul that may make you so skillful in vir-  
tue, and be assured, that here but heaven, & there  
is nothing so dear as your self to him that is

*Sir,*

*Absolutely yours, R. L.*

---

LETTER V.

*To Mr. R. C.*

*Dear Robin,*

**I**F variety of new acquaintance (and more  
deserving,) has not conspir'd with the busie  
fingers of Time to deface my memory, there  
will not be much toil in the task to provoke  
thee to revive our friendly intercourse; to  
which thou art challeng'd by one whose heart  
has kept the impress thou left'st upon it as  
fresh and as able to bid defiance to decay, as

when our contract was first seal'd. Ah Robin! whither is fled the beauty of those dayes that so oft saw us feed our felicity with the mutuall charellles of our spodeffe amity? when the soft whispers of an evening *Zephyrus* summon'd us to those innocent encounters in *Sylvanus* grove, where so oft we unbutton'd our soules, and talk'd our naked thoughts, as if the golden Age had got new birth in our bosoms. Sure Heaven was pleas'd with that lovely undrest visage of our heedless simplicity. Dost remember how the pretty little feathered Minstrels, came and gave us three or four of Natures choicest Lessons? and then how we hung together? and how many loth adnes it took to part us, though the next day we were to meet again? How Fortune has used thee since our last long Farewell I know not; to me her indifferent behaviour neither swell'd my hopes to an opinion that ever she intends to make me her darling, nor frown'd them to the neer neighbourhood of cold despair, &c.

R. L.

LET-

LETTER VI.

To his Nephew, A. L.

Dear Cousin,

I Had long since payed the debt of my promise, I had Fame furnished me with ought but false Coin: she is grown a new-fashion'd Jugler, puts tricks upon us with a *deceptio auditis*, various reports here like Canons receive their birth and funeral in the Air, and are often shorter-liv'd; some voic'd like Trumpets spread a shrill presage of war; others, like the soft warbling of the amorous Lute, perfume the Aire with the Aromatick tidings of repeated peace: and thus our erroneous souls weakly pay a credulous homage to the alternate dominion of our own hopes and fears. Rumour is a cheating Lottery, from which for one prize of a Truth we draw a thousand blanks of falshood. I could make this Paper look big with the swelling pride of such news as would be musick to your ears, but lest the tune should prove Syrenical, I am loth to deceive you into false joyes. That which has most credit with me, except the K. &c. — Thus I have given you probabilities, befriended, though not defended, by the most prudent opinions I could encounter with. Could I give you the truth strip'd of all partiality and disguises, she were worth the owning, but her running

ning through so many relations makes her change attire every step, and sometimes lose her self. But in this assertion be assur'd she wares her own face without a mask, that I am, Sir, &c.

## LETTER VII.

To his Brother Mr. A. L.

Leving Brother,

I Am now about to change the Scene; and I fear it will be a long time before I shall date my Letters again from *London*, a place I once esteem'd above all the earth could shew me; but my liking is almost drown'd in those scarlet streams have lately stain'd it. I may now be said to be retiring from a crowd to an hermitage: for (though 'tis like I shall mingle with much people) I shall notwithstanding be alone; since 'tis not the eye, but the mind and the affections that create society; like *Tantalus*, that stood up to the mouth in water, yet could not drink. But the Arms of amity are long enough to reach a true friend at the greatest distance; for though there be a larger piece of earth getting between our heavier parts, yet those that have the stamp of immortality need confesse no other limits than what bound the Universe. Thus

some-



sometimes my pen, sometimes my thoughts shall visit you, and fancy an intertainment suitable to the love that carries them. If Nature had not planted a mutuall affection in our greenest yeares, and taught it to swim (like a fish in its proper Element) in the Crimson sap we borrow'd from the same fruitfull stock, I think I should have bidden fair for your friendship with much industry, and like a slip that fetched his Pedigree from some excellent roor, set it with much diligence in my triangular Garden. But no more. As I was revising some scriblings, with an intent to pack each in his proper place before my parting, I lighted on these Rhymes, made about the time I first put on chaines, and upon that subject. I had thrown them by with such a neglect as I use when I treat with such trifles, that when I re-met with them they had been so lost to my memory, that they prov'd as new to my self as they will be to you. I do not send them with a thought they deserve your reading, but onely to let you see that when I am weary of better imployment, I have not forgot to dally with the Pinkes in *Apollon's* Garden. I wish all accidents, events, humors, and dispositions may conspire to make this your meeting pleasant and delightfull. If my fancy could carry my earthly part as nimbly as her selfe, I think I should help to feather some glad houres among you. But 'tis not wisdom to desire what we can not

not

not have. You see I have much adoe to keep within the bounds of my paper. Farewell dear brother, and continue to love

*Your own, R. L.*

**T**O serve! whats that? let me consider, stay,  
 What comes it to lease my self away?  
 What right have I resign'd? pray let me see,  
 What is't to let away my liberty?  
 Dull purblind soules, that have so little wit  
 To value nought but when we part with it!  
 'Tis to unown my self, 'tis to disclaime  
 My will, my head, my hands, all that I am;  
 To sell my right in Nature, that would have  
 None of her freeborn creatures to turne slave;  
 To bow, to cringe, to stoop, and to be still  
 Pliant and supple to anothers will;  
 With cheap tame patience quietly to stand,  
 And watch th' arrival of some proud command,  
 That sets my beels awork, or else my hand.  
 Thus having basely set my self to sale,  
 Time is my Keeper, and each place my Faile:  
 The slaves of the same trade are at Argiers,  
 Onely my chaine will further reach than theirs.  
 But hold proud thoughts, the wretch deserve his  
 woe,  
 That fancies fetters when they are not so;  
 Shew me the man can boast so free a state,  
 That is not to some power subordinate:

What is he that has uncontrol'd intents?  
 Seas have their shores, and Kings their Parlia-  
 ments:

This harmony that smites does chiefly flow  
 From these two fertile words call'd High and Low.  
 Were it a sin to serve, did it bewray  
 A feeble mind put into mingled clay,  
 I'de throw my fetters at my niggard fate,  
 And scorn to eate or live at such a rate:  
 But ther's no slavery but in vice, a soul  
 That can but check his passion, can control  
 His loose desires, can temper and set right  
 The stragling footsteps of his Appetite;  
 Rather than life with base dishonour save,  
 Can make a brave retreat into a grave,  
 Is free, although he helps to fill the rank,  
 And tugs with tann'd companions at the Bank.  
 Farewell then sordid Sloth, go barren Base,  
 Morning long sleeps adue, go try to please  
 Voluptuous soules, go dwell upon those eyes  
 Can lend kind looks to vertues enemies.  
 Haile Learning, parent of desert, to thee  
 My new-round soul repaires; sweet Industry,  
 Those sweaty drops set on thy ruddie brow,  
 Like vertues gems come and receive my vow,  
 Ne're to forsake thee more, never to be  
 Sick of thy pleasing sprightly company;  
 Thou my best mistress art, and I will be  
 When I am most alone yet still with thee.  
 On

*On deare Companion then, lets make no stay,  
Where reputations Taper leads the way.*

*I'll owe no blush then as a debt to shame,  
Because that I no Independent am.*

# LETTER VIII.

*To his brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**I** Was alwaies loth to suffer breach of word to keep company with the rest of my crimes, if indispensable necessity did not force the guilt. And indeed we should hate false promises for his sake that first hatch'd them; deceit of this kind intrap'd mans primitive innocence, and made him leave that large Legacy of imperfection to his unhappy heires. But to swell this to the usuall stature of my tedious Letters, I must imitate those Citizens of the world called younger brothers, that are oft forc'd to range far from home to enlarge their narrow fortunes. And since I have casually chop'd upon this Simile, I think the relation of this kind may prove lesse unpleasant, than the word, I should otherwise design to black this Paper. It is the Story of the great Cardinal *Macarini*, that sits now at the stern of the *French* affairs. He is by birth a *Sicilian*, by extraction scarce a Gentleman; his education

education so mean as might have wrote man before he could write: but being in Nature's debt for a handsome face, a stout heart, and a stirring spirit, he no sooner knew that *Sicily* was not all the World, but his active thoughts were got above his poor condition, and made him resolve to dwell no longer with his domestick penury: and now being come into *Italy*, his good fortune conducted him to the casual encounter of a *Dutch* Knight, to whose service his debonair behaviour soon prefer'd him. This *German* was well skill'd in the vices of his Nation, which he committed with such cunning, as (though he drank and plaid very deep, yet) his skill in the one main'tain'd his debauch in the other. This was a lesson which the young *Sicilian* deem'd worth his learning, and having curiously observ'd how his Master shak'd his Elbow, began to practise his Art upon his own Companions; in which he thrived so well, as daily improving his skill with his stock, he began to foster forward hopes, which were well befriended by some affairs that called his Master to *Rome*; were taking occasion to step into better company, and still following his faculty at play, it was not long before he had hoarded a thousand Crowns; then good Luck (the Dam of Ambition) began to hatch some aspiring thoughts, which first shewed themselves in a request to his Master, thus, since Providence

dence had lately thought fit to mend his fortunes, he would vouchsafe to do as much to his condition, and to entertain him in the quality of a Gentleman; to deserve which he promised to maintain himself proportionably, without expecting any addition to his allowance. This granted, he presently commences Gallant, and begins to practise such generous qualities as are usually paid with reputation and profit: his good clothes and complete shape first admitted him, and his pleasant conversation endeared him to the best society, and still his play supported him in it. At length his Master takes his leave of *Rome*, and therefore he of his Master, telling him that he could not forsake that place which he hoped was cut out to be the forge of his fortunes; and being now grown intimate with some Gentlemen that attended the Cardinal who steer'd the helm of the Papal Interest, he found means to be made known unto him; and proffered his service, with a behaviour so handsomely compos'd, as at the same time it got him both admission and affection. The Cardinal, after some tryal of his temper and petusal of his disposition, was well pleas'd with the discovery of a piercing wit, woven with a clear judgement and an active Genius, with a capacity apt to receive such impressions as are not usually stamp'd in every brain; he was alwayes very careful to fill up those intervals which his businesse and play had

had left vacant, with study of State-affaires; in which he prospered with so much felicity, that after his Cardinal had worn him a year or two at his ear, and distilled his State-Maxims into his fertile soul, he thought fit to breath the Theory he had given him in some action that might let the World take notice of his pregnant abilities: he was therefore sent Coadjutor to a Nuntio who was then dispatched to one of the Princes in *Italy*, and during that employment he enjoyned his Creature to give him a Weekly account of their transactions; which he did with so much vivacity of apprehension and gravity of judgement, that the Cardinal began to couple admiration with affection; and (as if Fate had combined with Nature and Fortune to advance him) the Nuntio's sudden death lets fall the whole weight of the business upon his shoulders, which he supported with such a strength of soul, managed with such dexterous solidity, and accounted for all to his Cardinal with such a winning industry, as he wrought it with his Holiness to declare him Nuntio. And now as his preferment had made him more conspicuous, so his brave heart used the advantage of that new height to distribute longer rayes with a more lively lustre. But to contract the Story; his Commission expired, and the affairs that begot it happily concluded, he returns to *Rome*; where he receives (besides a general grand repute) the

dear careſſes of his Cardinall, and the plaufive benedictions of *S. Peters* Succeſſor. About this time the Cardinal *Richelieu* had gotten ſo much glory by making his Maſter *Lewis XIII.* of a weak man a mighty Prince; as he grew formidable to all Chriſtendom, and contracted ſuſpicion and envy from *Rome* it ſelf: this made the ſtanding Conclave to reſolve upon the diſpatch of ſome able inſtrument, to countermine his dangerous, and give a check to the carriere of his prodigious ſucceſſes. This reſolved, they generally concurr'd in the choice of *Mazarini*, as the fitteſt head-piece to give their fears death in the others deſtruction. To fit him for this great imployment, the Pope gives him a Cardinals Hat, and ſends him into *France* with a large Legantine Commiſſion; where being arrived, and (like his politick ſelf) firſt complying with that grand Fox, the better to get a Clue to his Labyrinth, began to ſcrew himſelf into Intelligence, but when he came to ſound his plots, and perceive he could find no bottom, he began to look from the top of his enterpriſe as people do from Precipices, with a frighted eye; and now finding the deſign not onely not feaſible, but very dangerous, (the other never uſing to rake a leſſe vengeance then ruine for ſuch darings) and then conſidering that his retreat to *Rome* would neither be honourable nor ſafe, without attempting ſomething: he at laſt reſolves



resolves to declare himself *Richelieu's* Creature; and (to win the more confidence) unrips the bosom of all *Romes* designs against him. This made the other take him to his breast, acquainted him with the secret contrivance of all his *Dedalian* policies, and when he left the World declared him his Successor; and he is now the great Cardinal that umpires (almost all Christendom,) and now shines in the *Gallique* Court with so proud a pomp. But I have made my story too wordish; if time would have consented, I think I should have pared much away of that which you will find superfluous: but take this rude hasty draught for the present, and expect the next to be better polished by

Your really affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.

---

## LETTER IX.

To Mr. K.

Sir,

**A**fter the wearing out of a tedious year in the dull Countrey, where I met with nothing that had delight enough to charm the account of my hours, I am gotten again into the precinct of this unweildy City; which I find so emptied of all those I call my friends and acquaintance, as if I had slept with *Endymion*, and

waked again in another Age; among the best of which methinks I do not sufficiently resent the miss of you; unless I tell you so. For you shall do me but right to believe that it is not in the power of new faces, fresh acquaintance, long absence, with the rest of those ingredients whereof others have composed Oblivion, to raze out those friends from my remembrance, that not a rash, blind, imprudent choice, but a rational election hath fastened to it. Of you I have had an experience that made me desirous to get my self the title of your friend, and it must not be the crime of my will, if I do not keep it; and I am the more eager to assert it, because I am confident it has a mutual relation betwixt us. I pray let a line or two from you shew that you confess my claim is just, and inform me how the Pulse of your body and affairs beat in these ill-tempered times. Let it tell me too what you know of honest *W. A.* when you heard from him, how he thrives in his Mercantile affairs, and by what means I may send him a line. For my self, I still like a Mill-horse repeat my steps in the same Circle; and I am contented with a mean shelter in this stormy Age, for I left aiming at preferment ever since it was put out of Honesties reach; and as I cannot take that upon base terms, so I must not give up my resolution of living to my friends, and therefore of being perfectly

Yours, R. L.

LET-

## LETTER X.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.**Loving Brother,*

**I**F employment from them (to whom my thin Fortunes have made obedience a debt) had not countermanded my intents, my Pen had not held its peace last week, nor I been forced to set an excule on the forehead of this. Your pleasing relish of my last, mindes me of such palates as prefer some course dish they love well, before exquisite Dainties; thus has affection taught your opinion (like the Philosophers Stone) to turn my viler metal into Gold. But enough of this, lest Modesty should appear Design, and I seem of that number that would improve their praises by rejecting them, and (like cunning Merchants) send their goods away that they may return with increase. Indeed I should belie my disposition, and wrong my desires, if I confest not that they are levelled at the good opinion of all; but most my affection, if I should not say it chiefly aimed at yours. For from the object at which Love shoots most ardour, a reflection of the same Rayes is most passionately desired; but though I can let these into my soul with much delight, yet the inward resentment of my feeble deserts must not suffer them

to kindle the tickling vanity of self-love. Reputation is the Mother of all beautiful actions; it is the Taper that leads the way to all that is called Desert; where that is misprised, Vertue is benumm'd, and Reason it self falls asleep: but it is not lawfully gained by such merits as make a noise on purpose to be heard; they bid fairest for it that manage a bashful skill, and (as I have seen you cut faces on a Cherry-stone) shew much artifice in a narrow Continent, that will not brag of a broad appearance. The commodities you exchange for my trifles, have a better estimation here then with you; for I must tell you my heart thrives by this pleasing traffick, and grows rich with true delight. I am now taking the Physick the Doctor sent me (for our journey is still delayed;) of the operation I shall put my account in the next. My malady still continues a cruel foe to my Fortunes, and in spight of all rational opposition does too often gall me with vexation, and reproves Content when it grows too forward: by this you may conclude how I would value the man whose skill could ease my mind of so heavy a Manacle. If you see the Doctor before your next, I pray let him know that the neezing-powder I take constantly, but have much ado to perswade it to strike me neeze once at a time. If I see their means fall, I am resolved to try anothers judgment; but that to you only.

ly. I have no more time left than what will permit me to tell you that I am and ever will be

*Tours in the purest and most unreserv'd  
affection to command, R.L.*

---

LETTER XI.

*To Mr. H.*

*Sir,*

Suffer these few words without a blot of Complement, to mind you of those Hospitable Courtesies you confer'd on one whose chief glory is that he hates ingratitude ; for which take my true thanks in the same simple habit that my heart has dress'd them in, and be confident you have purchased a heart that will resign the resentment of my happinesse in such a friend to no other power than what at last will deprive it of all resentment. This will be made good to you, when you shall examine a riper experience of me ; in the meane time peruse this inclos'd, and satisfie those friendly longings that spoke you skilfull in goodnesse, that set so just a value on so virtuous a man. I am assur'd it he had remembred the likelihood of my happinesse to enjoy your converse, your name had been set there fastned to a kind remembrance ; however I know you will assist my

gladness in applauding his health; from whom what I shall receive in the future I shall communicate to you, though I hide it from all the world beside: whether to keep it till I come, or seal it up and send it back by this bearer, is left to your choice. Present my hearty service to sweet Mrs. H. and promise your self, that though you have many more deserving, you have not a more cordial friend than

R. L.

---

## LETTER XII.

To his Brother A. L.

*Loving Brother,*

**T**HAT we both entred the Worlds Theatre from the same Door, is not enough to prove us friends; too many (like *Cadmus* backward brood) not scrupling to crack the chaine of Nature, this Iron age hath shown us: but it is the kindred of our unbegotten soules is called friendship, when their effluxive beames (by the sweet constraint of assimilation) meer, imbrace, and weave themselves (like *Ariadne's* Crown) into a Constellation. Such a mutuall contexture betwixt us has pull'd the knot of Nature straiter, and render'd the Union incapable of dissolution or mutation; which is

as great an Heresie in amity as that lately broacht of the soules mortality, since love strikes the greatest stroke in intellectuall faculties. But (as you say) that jewell should not be beholden to words for its estimation, tis best then to keep it in the Cabinets of our soules, till we can set it in our actions : Neernesse of consanguinity is not justly coercive to friendship. When I am with my Lord (which I hope I shall be very shortly) I shall perfect you a more full account of my own affaires than I am now able : in the meane you may confidently believe that I am

*Your entirely affectionate Brother to command till death, R. L.*

*There is good newes stirring, but you must content your self with the generality, till particularizing grow lesse dangerous.*

---

LETTER XIII.

*To his Uncle Mr. W. L.*

*Sir,*

**L**Est I should run the hazard of being lost to your thoughts, be pleas'd to know from this paper that you have still a Nephew who has not forgot what he owes you, nor suffer'd

new

new objects and interests to untye him from those respects, which besides the neer relation of blood, the powerfull bond of amity hath fastned: so I have often received from my Brothers pen the account of your happy and healthfull condition both in body and mind; and believe it, Sir, you have not a friend hath outgladded me for your well-being, nor outwish'd me for the continuance. Instead of a better token I have sent you a dull translation out of the *French* Tongue, I gain'd in those empty spaces of time which were left by those that command me at my own disposal, if affection can help you to over-see the blemishes, and teach you to excuse what your judgement should condemne, perhaps it may help you to feather a few tedious hoares, when the fish have no appetite. I still repine at my ill fortune, that would not let me enjoy you while I was in the Country: For Sir, though I ever chiefly lov'd you for your own sake, yet I blush not to confesse that I mingled my interest in what relates to your society, which was ever so fruitfull of delight and complacency, as it might excuse the greatest longer. Well Sir, that nothing may have power to discompose, to storme or cloud the serenity of your dayes, your quiet contentment, that you may enjoy a constant Spring of happinesse in this Winter of your Age, and want nothing but Want it self, shall  
never



never be left out of the Prayers and wishes of,  
Dear Uncle,

*Yours, &c. R. L.*

---

LETTER XIV.

*To his Aunt.*

*Dear Aunt,*

**I**T requires so much unworthinesse to make me forget your obliging favours, that while the sin looks so ugly I shall alwayes loath it: Though like Tenants that enjoy rich Leases from a Masters bounty, the value of my acknowledgment does not exceed their yearly Pepper-corns. Such a trivial payment as that I have sent you by this bearer, and do humbly deprecate the crime of my sloth, that it kist your hands no sooner. It is the wilde fruit of such hours as I set aside to my own delight, and never intended it should be distasted by any other Palate than mine own; but the importunity of some judicious friends revers'd that resolution, and crouded it upon the Theatre of the world, where it is like to act its part so poorly, as I have more reason to fear a hiss then hope a clap. But could you lend your candour to all my Readers, at least the errours would be but smil'd at, and I should have no worse censure than young learners to write may expect:  
who

who at first are not much blam'd though they make their letters crooked. Well, dear Aunt, pardon this, call it what you please, to him that thought it fitter to send you the errors, then keep back the acknowledgment of

*Your most affectionate Nephew, and most  
bumble Servant, R. L.*

---

### LETTER XV.

*To my Brother, A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**Y**OURS arriv'd at my hands, and was welcom, because it put some doubts to flight that you had farwell'd *Barningham*. I am glad of my *High-Suffolk* friends welfare, and joy'd at their kindnesse that was so busie with my remembrance; for which I must yet content my self here to give the tacite exchange of an affection as sterling as theirs. My Lords longer residence than I distrusted at his Father in *Lawes* hath yet kept us asunder, that house being stuff'd too full already to entertaine any more; but he is now upon his departure thence, and I upon the brink of settling with him: when I know my own condition, I must not suffer you to be ignorant of it. I have much cause to thank you for the inclosed lines; and as much

to admire the unconstrained purity of Mr. B's  
veine, that has made *Ovids* tears to runne  
here in so smooth a channel; he is likely to re-  
deem him from the unskilful injuries of other  
Translators that abused his sorrow with such a  
blubbered Paraphrase. 'Tis said Translations  
(like liquors poured from one vessel into ano-  
ther) lose some of their vital spirits, and are ren-  
dered dead and flat to the gust of Understand-  
ings. I shall not flatter to say this has confuted  
the instance, and made *Naso* complain as mo-  
vingly as handsomly, in *English* as he did in his  
*Latine* Language. But I ought to beg his par-  
don for the disparagement of my weak praises,  
and yours for my tediousness, which at this time  
shall sin no further; and I hope I shall not stand  
in need of words to perswade you that I am

Your inviolably affectionate Brother  
so command, R. L.

Lat.

## LETTER XVI.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

Loving Brother,

I Have but a share in my own condition till you have it wholly in account; there being so much of my self resident with you, that the part of it which is here goes but halves with you in every action of weight or moment. I am now at *Nottingham* perfectly settled with my Lord C. My employment is something too great for an unseasoned servant, and would discourage a new beginner, if I did not supply the defects of my experience with an active pliant resolution. I attend him in his chamber, and usher his Lady, write his Letters, and whatever else that unbecomes not his command or my obedience. My wages are little enough to make present subsistence circumscribe my gains: but I think I have already a greater allowance of his love than his money; however I shall make the least serve to keep me afloat without the assistance of my own bladders. And now since the careless hand of Fortune has ranged me with strangers that I have not yet begun to read over, I can value it at no lower rate than my best recreation to give you the exact story of my actions and employment by piece-meal, as I tear it from my outworn time; which jewel I have used too long like

like *Aesop's* Cock, and am resolved to set an higher value on an hour then formerly on a day. Thus having raised the price of my minutes, I begin sharply to censure the slight of your proffered aid in the knowledge of *Simples*, for I think I shall bend my studies that way. I have bestowed some of my latter houres on the *French* Tongue, which I have already half gained, and fear not to bring my attempts to a sudden perfection, it being familiarly spoken by the best sort of this family. That gained, the *Italian* will be but a short stride for my intended industry, and both will be serviceable (if I meet an occasion) for my intended travel.

Thus you see by this time tis even an inconvenience to be beloved by me, since the ardor of that affection makes you liable to the tedious torment of my impertinent Pen: and yet I think if my paper were longer I should not so soon shorten your trouble, and I am far from mending my fault; that you are like (notwithstanding my remote removall) to be still haunted with these frequent vexations. You cannot oblige me more then to be punctual in respecti-  
on, which will never fail to bring a welcome delight to

Your really affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.

## LETTER XVII.

To his Brother Mr. W.

I Sir, I

IT is none of my worst Reasons why I am glad of my return to London, that Letters may walk between me and my friends with less hazard, and it is one of my best, that thereby I may contract amity with your deserving self: which if you think fit to give me under your hand, I shall be careful to bid it welcome, and return such a cordial exchange, as may teach us the way to know, before we see one another, and make acquaintance precede interview. Be intreated that your reply may tell me how my Sister does, how her great belly becomes her, and when she is like to encrease the number of young sinners. I dare not promise, but if it be possible, I will come time enough to taste of the Gossips Cup, if we do not make too sudden a retreat into the Country. You will oblige me, to speak my service to my Cousin W. of Laurence, my Cousin H. with the test that know me. Pray tell my Cousin R. *alias* my Sweet-heart, that I am still her servant. And believe it Sir, I can never quit my desires to appear

Your faithful Servant and Brother  
in Law, R. L.

## LETTER XVIII.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

*Loving Brother,*

**W**Hat you almost called my neglect, I have now repair'd, and (like some over-provident Cautionists, who finding their bodies prone to one disease, do sometimes Antidote themselves into a contrary malady) instead of appeasing, if I have not cloy'd your appetite, good enough. If I were sure none of mine perished by the way, it were seasonable to return you your own words, and tell you this is the third sent since any received: But letters are travellers, and do often dye in a voyage. I could almost consent to resign my being for a moneth, that I might be with you but a week, to shew you what kind of Oare it is I rug at; with some other apprehensions that I could be content to ease my mind of. Man is oft beholding to his sufferings for the calling in of such virtues as otherwise perhaps would never be of his acquaintance; and indeed we should not mutiny against those pains that send us a seeking for such excellent remedies. Affliction is like a deep Mine that will afford pure Gold if we dig for it; and calamity (well handled) does polish with rugged usage, and even pinch the soul into perfection. By that time the Spring will have

D

done

done throwing her flowers, I shall be able to tell you whether my hopes of a cure do fade or flourish: But however Providence deals with me, I hope this trivial world hath not charm enough to give me a repining by the hand of despair to enjoy them longer; all my fear is that my errant Condition will not suffer me to sit still long enough to let my Physick settle. I intend to close this Springs course with opening an Issue in my arme on the contrary side by way of revulsion. Did but my health smile upon my designs, you should soon view my employment in a fairer Character: Till then my Soul must write with a bad pen upon blotted paper; and you know how ill Tools will shame the Artificer. When I reflect upon my weak hopes of recovery, I am sometimes ready to deride my own endeavours, and oft urg'd to manumit industry, and entertain supiniry, till victorious Reason sets the slaves their task again. And indeed Desert is never so much her self as when she shuts her eyes upon the reward, and thinks it recompence enough to be her self. I think we may go safely so far as to call that a mercenary Piety, that is meerly and abstractedly so, because Heaven is got by the bargain. Tis true, I know Morality has not enough to pay that purchase, but sure (if well applied) it goes a great way in the account. But whether am I wander'd: if my staggering discourse thus



but will keep the path, conceive that the feet  
must sometimes tread irregular steps that are  
directed by an infirm head. If I presum'd less  
upon you, I would have sent you my thoughts  
rank'd in a better method. These enclosed you  
can best direct where they are intended: I pray  
do my due respects to those you think my  
friends; and to your self and interest believe  
it I am as zealously devoted as you can wish

*Your perfectly affectionate Brother*  
as command, R. L.

---

### LETTER XIX.

*To his Brother, A. L.*

*Dear Brother,*

**G**ive me leave to begin my Letter with what  
I shall never make an end of, so long as I  
can hold a Pen in my hand, or a Heart in my  
breast: I mean my thanks for those bewitch-  
ing proofs of an entire Love, which you late-  
ly made me receive with such a beauteous varie-  
ty both of expression and performance. All I  
am able to say to it, is, that I am passionately  
desirous you would apprehend me as I am, and  
that you would never check your heart for be-  
ing too full of affection. I had no sooner rent

my self from you (for I found it requir'd some violence to re-inforce my resolution to part) but I fear'd like one newly wak'd from a delightful dream, and found himself despoil'd of all the jayes which he borrow'd from the flattery of fancy. This made Melancholy my Companion to *London*, in spite of all the facetious roaings of my merry Major. On *Friday* night we lay at *Woodford*, and reach'd home on *Saturday* morning, where (before I would put my neck into the collar again) we dip'd some choice healths, but especially yours, in the best *Laurentian* Liquor; and so I took my leave of him and Sack. Well, I am now return'd again to my Oar; and though I row against Wind and Tide of preferment, yet it pleases me that my employment raises no stormes in my Conscience: I pray God I may keep it calme till Heaven thinks fit to set me ashore in the safest Harbour. I cannot want such thoughts as these so long as I carry my remembrancer about me of what I must be, my malady; which I confess I should bear with less anxiety, did I not fear it will knock me o'th head before I die, (you know my meaning,) and make me survive my self. But Gods will be done. If the Doctor has consider'd of any thing he deems fit to commend to my observation, I shall gladly receive it; I shall strive in my next to render him, if it be possible, a more perfect account of his Sons goods. I dare  
not

not satisfie your desires concerning the grand affaires, nor indeed can I justly; there is so much fallacy in Fame, that Reports are born and stifled the same hour, &c. I was in good hopes we should have gone for Nottingham; but I think the o'd woman is about a little businesse that will quite spoil that design, I mean, dying. Well, my dear Brother, no more but this, you shall be happy in all that your wishes can dictate, if the prayers may prevail of

Your ever affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.

LETTER XX.

To Mr. H.

Sir,

I Have yours, wherein you have proved your selfe a double deseruer: first, in shewing friendly kindnesse in doing courtesies, and then a rare modesty in disclaiming their acknowledgment: a disposition seldom known in such an age as this, that can content it selfe rather to merit thanks than receive them. But you must be less complemental to be believed unskilful in complement; and though my weakness that way make me quit the lists to you, yet I strive to over-match you as much in right downe reality.

This contemptible Town can brag of no commodity, but is chiefly barren of Intelligence; as if Fame thought it not worthy of a report till it grows stale with the rest of the Kingdom; and so we are served like the lowest rank of mortals with naught but her fragments, &c.

I have something unwillingly obeyed your commands in enclosing this Epistle, it being the first I ever enterprised in this kind, which makes me advise you to distrust it as well as my selfe, and not think it a fit forehead for your Book, till a more artificial hand has fill'd up its native wrinkles, and it has past the Correction and test of some sterling judgement, such an one as Mr. W. would reward the pains of an earnest intreaty.

Yours R. L.

## LETTER XXI.

To Doctor B.

Dear Doctor,

I Perceive by yours that I have a just quarrel to the Carriers carelesness, who (like an unskillfull Archer) shot my Letter beyond the mark, and made it stay his leisure to bring it back again; and indeed the reception you have given it is like the entertainment of a friend, whole

whose long absence has help'd to induce the  
meeting, and deck the welcom; I am onely sor-  
ry it had no better Title to what you have given  
it, which is a Character that I can own with as  
little justice as I had either merit or confidence  
to aske it. But Sir, if these be not onely breath-  
ings of ingenuity, and rather sallies of your fan-  
cy then opinion, tis fit they should awake my  
endeavours to be what your friendly apprehensi-  
on has fashion'd me; which your amity has done,  
not without some disadvantage to your judge-  
ment. But though I fall short in every other  
proportion you guesse me at, in affection, with  
all the requisites of a true friend, you shall ever  
find me good measure, &c. Be as happy as I  
with my self, and believe me ever, deare Doctor,  
perfectly and entirely

*Yours, R. L.*

## LETTER XXII.

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**O**pportunities have here but slender fore-  
tops; I use them therefore here as passen-  
gers that waite for a wind, and unfurl my paper-  
sails, when their gale is most promising: Thus  
though my affection does not sympathize with

the sires inclemencies, and payes neither faint-  
ing tribute to the frying Dog-starre, nor shud-  
dering to the Northern Bear; yet it is now  
forc'd to make a leg to Fortune for these occa-  
sions, and let fall its words as the Plow-man does  
his seed, not at his own choice, but when the  
season invites.

My last two Letters vext you with the redi-  
ous description of my malady; and this has  
charge to tell you, that I hope I shall give you  
no more such penances; The cure of it being  
now undertaken by a man in this Countrey,  
whose fortunate skill has triumph'd over strange  
Diseases; which has got him the acclamations  
of his patients, and the envy of his own tribe.  
His story is this: he was born well (being the  
grear Dr. B's Nephew, most of whose receipts  
he has;) but bred meanly, first bound Prentice  
to a Shoemaker in *Nottingham* from whom he  
ran away most ingeniously, and return'd some  
years after a profest Physitian: how far he fetcht  
his Art, or whether most beholding for it to  
books or men, I know not, (and in it himself  
is resolutely silent,) but almost miraculous suc-  
cess in the Calling made him quickly known and  
famous. Presently after these sad times burst  
forth, in which it was his fortune to side with  
the weaker party. There are many (not un-  
handsome) stories told of his behaviour while  
the sword was unsheath'd; among the rest this,  
which

which I had from his own mouth: He having command in a Garrison near, did often give some ungentle visits to his Townsmen at Nottingham, and was for almost a year (though a Physician) their continual Ague; at length in a skirmish near Derby it was his fortune to be made Prisoner, and thence was straightly guarded towards Nottingham, where they intended to give him no worse reward than a hanging for his former courtesies. By the way he invites his Conductors (being sixteen Troopers) to a Crown-worth of Ale, which he privately seasoned with such a sovereign ingredient, that it suddenly cast them all in a profound sleep, which done, he at pleasure rifles their pockets, and takes from them about 100. l. two Case of Pistols, and two of their best Horses, payes the reckoning, leaves them 13. d. 06. and returns merrily to his own Garrison. Since the war his fame is grown much louder, and his steps where ere he goes waited on by multitudes. I cannot hear that he undertakes any in whose cure he fails; he refuses to look on Urines, and onely observes the Wrist when the right hand is griped, never failing to discover the nature, cause and seat of the malady, which he undertakes or rejects, as he finds it either feasible or desperate. I am now his Patient, and though I yet can brag of little amendment by what I have taken, yet his confidence bids me hope well. he has lov-  
me

me blood under the Tongue, and cut a vein in my ear asunder; and I am now taking of Powders, Electuaries and Purges. The charge I find will be very great, but I am resolv'd to buy of this plague at any rate, though I pinch for it all my life after.

I lately received a Letter from my dear Mr. W. then at *Antwerp*, which because it gives a hopeful dawning of some transmarine employment, I have sent you the Copy of it, and (to silence other likelihoods) I suppose this Winter will determinate my stay in this Family; but before that time I doubt not to exchange many such as these with you. In the meane time be sure you believe that my heart loves you, for it is truth it self, and it shall clearly appear if ever Providence smiles upon

*Your entirely affectionate Brother to command for ever, R. L.*

*My dear Friend,*

All the good of heaven & earth attend you; you will easily believe my affection, if you remember my industry to have enjoyed you before I left the Kingdom: and truly I call it my great unhappiness that I could not meet an opportunity till now to tell you I must be yours for ever. Had I known how to have sent, I had done it sooner; but your Letter which directed me to you

was



was in my Trunk at *London*, and I receiv'd it but a few days since. Well then, take me as much yours as you can desire, and assure your self I study your good next my own; and if God bless me in the World, I shall quickly make it evident. In the mean, know I am order'd for *France*, where I have good assurance of some suitable employment; when I come there you shall know it, and somewhat more of me than this hasty messenger will permit at present. Pray therefore write to Mr. K. that he will receive and pay for my Letters that come to you by the *French* Post. I cannot desire to hear from you where I am, because my stay in these parts are uncertain. Though I must tell you truly, I was never better pleas'd with any place in my life; yet you are wanting to make me happy. I am suffer'd to say no more, only what I daily say to my self; Live piously and reverently, and all that's good must needs betide you; then be to me as I am, dear friend,

Your own entirely, R. W.

# POSTSCRIPT.

Brother, you need not so much of shew  
I To another this might argue me of low  
vity to send you things of such cheape mo-  
ment, and so much unconcerning your self; but  
there is so little complement in him, and so  
much.

much love in you, that as I know the one cannot dissemble, so the other cannot but bid that welcome that may suite with his interest that so truly loves: But bating you two, I am reserv'd to all the world beside: I stay my writing to my Sister, & till I can know whether she shall have the place or not. I fear the worst. Farewell.

*Simple employment; when I come to you*

*to know, and somewhat more of me than*

*your letter tells me. I shall therefore write to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

*ceive of me to Mr. A. that he will re-*

# LETTER XXIII.

To his Brother Mr. F. W.

Sir,

I Receiv'd and resent'd your kind invitation, for which you will do me but right to fancy me truly thankful. I shall take it kindly of my occasions when they will give me leave to obey your summons; and will bring a heart along with me that will onely think it selfe unhappy that it must begin so late to know you. I should injure my parcel of Reason to give a faint applause to my Sisters choice, since sounder judgments have spoke it happy, and your own hand confirm'd it so. I do not dote upon my own weaknesse so much as to think my opinion would have quit the cost of asking; onely I could have wish'd my presence had inabled me to vote with the rest, though it had been onely to shew I am not backward in the approbati-

on of desert. My request is but reasonable, that you will suffer me to know you better, and even at this distance to improve our acquaintance: 'Tis but an easie task for your Pen, and will engage mine to be responsal. I am afraid you have taken my Character from my Friends to my disadvantage; I know they would speak no ill, and therefore am jealous have done it too well for me to make good. Pray present me most affectionately to your Bed-fellow, and tell her I am glad to hear that her want of health is onely like to make work for the Midwife. My service to that Cousin of mine to whose fair report I am so much oblig'd, and to the rest that know me, and for your self, you may safely believe that I am truly desirous to appear,

*Sir, Really yours both in Love  
and Service, R. L.*

---

## LETTER XXIV.

*To Mr. C. S.*

*Sir,*  
**I**F my expectations of kissing your hands my self had not been deluded, my Pen had rendered you what I know of the Person yours is  
dire-

directed to, of whom all the account I can give you may read in this enclosed Paper, which after you have perused, I intreat you will seal up, and deliver to Mr. H. to be sent back in one of his: you will perceive by it that I must receive another before I can obey your commands in directing and dispatching yours, which I expect daily. Sir, I thought it my engagement to kiss your hands with these blots, to undeceive your expectations, lest you should think long for an answer of what cannot yet be sent. I hope you will easily believe me sorry that I can serve you no better, nor sooner in this, and may be confident that I shall be glad of any power that may prove me, what I really am,

Sir, Your most humble and most  
faithful Servant, R. L.

---

## LETTER XXV.

To Mr. H,

**K**Nowing how highly I value your Society, you cannot chuse but think me much displeased with those casual impediments that kept us so long asunder; but repining never made Fortune less peevish; but since you are there, give me leave to husband the incommodity of  
your

your absence, by intreating such courtesies, as  
could we change places, I should with much ala-  
cristy perform for your self. My first request  
then is, that if you latch any news that may  
prove a Cordial to our dying hopes, you will  
not grudge to send it me, as a friendly aid that  
may help to put some sad thoughts to flight. My  
next is the prosecution of a former desire, that  
you would enquire of *M.* or any other Book-  
seller that is likely to inform you, if there be  
any new *French* Book of an indifferent volume  
that is worth the Translating, and not enter-  
prised by any other; if there be, let me de-  
sire you would send it me down, with *Cotgraves*  
*Dictionary* of the last Edition; and for what  
you disburse, I shall appoint you where you shall  
receive it at *London*, with some quantity besides;  
which I shall desire you to send me. You may  
well think me unable for such an undertaking;  
but my worst success will bestow a treble be-  
nefit, because I shall make it serve to beguile  
Melancholy, check Idleness, and better my  
knowledge in the Language: for the book, I am  
indifferent whether it be Romance, Essay, Trea-  
tise, History or Divinity, so it be worth the ren-  
dering in our Language. You may either send  
them by *G. F.* who lyes at ——— and comes  
nearest to *Haughton*, or by *B.* that comes to  
*Nottingham*, and lyes at the *Gr.* ——— or by your  
own *Lincolnshire* Carrier. Let me beg to hear  
from

from you by your next most pregnant opportunity, and I shall be industrious to let you see you have not sown these favors in a barren soil, by conferring them upon one that will ever be studious to love and serve you,

R. L.

---

LETTER XXVI.

To his Brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

I Cannot step so far out of the way, as not to find out a path to you; distance having onely power to render me remote to my friend in my circumscriptive part, while the unconfined, without toyling with the method of motion, or passing through a succession of places, can be with you in a moment: and indeed we carry that about us that confutes the custom of painting Angels with wings, when we consider how suddenly our thoughts are charriotted (without the penetration of a *Medium*) to the furthest parts of the world, by the help of that faculty which doubtless is near akin to their Angelical natures; since though a wing be the nimblest instrument of motion, yet it confesses an order of it, which those Divine Intelligences are never

yet task'd to. But why these Metaphysics in a  
Letter? will be your secret objection, to which  
I have not room enough to give any other an-  
swer, then that I had rather say nothing to pur-  
pose then nothing at all. We are now in a  
Town where most of the people get their bread  
by their waters; I mean the *Bath*; and those  
that never knew how to govern themselves;  
are yet Guides to others: of a City tis doubtless  
the prettiest of *England* in a double construc-  
tion, as it is little, and handsome. I have been  
something curious to inform my self of its ori-  
ginal; but the best account I could get does af-  
ford but poor satisfaction: the soberest have  
only told me my own conjectures, that the  
irruption of these hot Springs, which certainly  
borrow their warmth in their passage through a  
sulphurous Mineral, was the cause of building  
this City; but in the conveyance of particulars  
to posterity, as the time, Founders, with other  
circumstances, Tradition has been very unfaith-  
ful, in suffering the truth to be swallowed by a  
fable, which goes very currant among the com-  
mon people, and talks of a King called *Bladud*,  
that being a great Necromancer (I know not for  
what reason) caused by the power of his Art  
these waters to be boil'd under ground into such  
an immense quantity, as hath served to par-  
boil all those that have since resorted hither to  
wash off their Diseases. I have had but little

time to try the virtue of it, being forc'd to wait upon my Lords humour of perusing all the Towns and Houses of remark round about it, yet I have been already in it five times, and found so little Virtue in those steepings, as though I have us'd the hot Pump, according to Dr. B's. prescriptions, for my head, yet I find it has rather done me harm than good, and half discourag'd my further tryal. I find my self daily more subject to your Splenitive malady, which since I us'd the Bath has made it self known to me with more than an usual vigour. Besides, I think I have gotten the Stone to boot. If all these produce but the fruits of a Divine Correction, I may think my self happy in my sufferings. In my perusal of the Cathedral here (a structure that is rather handsome than magnificent, and claims as little admiration as contempt) I met with an old Inscription upon the wall, which at first startled me; the words were these,

*The Trees going to chuse their King,  
Said be to us thou Oliver King.*

But upon inquiry I learned from a person that had read the ancient Records, this Inscription was made in honour of one *Oliver King*, Abbot of a Monastery, that laid the foundation of this Minster; the *Rebus* is allusive to a passage in *Judges*, where the Trees convented to chuse them a King, and pitch'd first upon the Olive, though



though at last the Bramble carried it. So this  
pitiful piece of wit was set up as a grateful me-  
morial of that Abbot's piety.

We are going from hence into *Devon-shire*,  
and thence into *Cornwall*, and are like to make  
it *Michaelmas* before we revisit *London*. But  
wherever I go I will never go from my resoluti-  
on of being, dear Brother,

Your really affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.

---

## LETTER XXVII.

To his Sister F.

Concerning Prayer.

Dear Sister,

I Remember your frequent sollicitudes gained a  
promise from me to compose you a prayer; for  
which though the sense of my own insufficiency  
might justly dig a grave in oblivion, yet I have  
rather chose to deserve a censure for the bad  
performance, than the total forfeiture. Prayer  
is the Golden Chaine that tyes Heaven and  
Earth together, it is the pure Elemental flame  
whose property is to ascend upwards, with which  
the soul, like the Phoenix, sets her nest afire, and  
even expires in the midst of all those kindled  
odours, it is a key that opens Heavens gates, and

locks Hell: It is an Engine, that if rightly planted and level'd, breaks a passage through all earthly opposition to the Throne of mercy. It is the chief weapon us'd in our spiritual warfare; nor do we stand to't so stiffly in any combate with our common enemy, as when humble Devotion and tender Zeal makes us shorter by the whole length of the legs. Thus we ascend by stooping; thus we conquer by submission. 'Tis the best Phylick for a sickly soul, and penitent tears a soveraign Diet-drink for a diseas'd Conscience. But you alwayes lov'd it too well to need an encouragement from my weak description; yet because I know you are not apt to take any advice ill that flows from so true an affection as mine, I will venture to give you these few short observations before you enter upon this duty: Allow your self some time to consider the importance of this weighty affair, and try to flye as high in apprehension of the Divine Wisdom, Power, Majesty, Mercy, &c. as the weak wings of your Contemplation will suffer you; these thoughts will furnish you with such awe and reverence as is requisite in such addresses, and help you to shut out all vain and idle imaginations that especially at those times flock to the disturbance of Devotion. Covet not to stay long upon the duty till Devotion faints, and your fervour cools: I am confident it is a more heinous sin than the mistaken world

world is aware of, to bring a cold careless heart to these duties; and as I must condemn those that dare approach the Divinity with such confused stuff as their proud ignorance buddles up in extemporal haste, so I do not commend them that onely tye their Tongues to one prayer, and think that no words can find the way to Heaven but those they got by heart in their childhood. Variety is the mother of delight; and why the soul may not fancy a blessed pleasure in often appearing to her God in the change of devout raiment, I know not: Customary use changes even the most troublesome employment into delight. Oh could we bring Divine affairs to that happy habit, how much of Heaven should we taste even on Earth!

B. L.

## LETTER XXVIII.

To his Brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

**W**Hen my thoughts tell me that success does not alwayes suit with a rational expectation, and future events often falsifie the promises of a present appearance, I am forc'd to feed such uncertainties (in reference to your

malady) as usually flow from the doubtful  
combate betwixt Hope and Fear, wherein Love  
discharges both the active and passive part.  
From this you may judge how glad I would be  
that the news of your perfect recovery would  
make peace between them; which pray, as you  
value my quiet, keep no longer from my know-  
ledge. There is a tenderness that waits upon  
unvarnish'd amity, which perhaps of some Stoi-  
cal souls will get no other Title then imper-  
fection: and yet methinks here we cannot love  
wel without it, for though it be not a part, at least  
it is a fruit of friendship, and as requisite as soft-  
ness and delicacy in a Feminine Composure:  
For if I must go with my friends half in all bjs  
joyes and griefs, I cannot give better proof that  
I have my stake in the later, than by such an  
Evidence. Give me leave then to tell you, that  
at present you cannot do me a greater Courte-  
sie, (if health hath impowered you) than to cure  
me of those troubles that are the off-spring of  
yours. When I found my Lords danger so  
hopefully over-blown, I wish'd my self again  
at *Holt*, and half fell out with my Condition,  
that at the same time called me several wayes  
by the name of Servant and Brother. Yet I did  
not carry away all my self at our parting; for,  
believe it, my better part has hover'd constant-  
ly about you, and you had the unseen assistance  
of my earnest addresses to the best Physician.

But

But is more then time to consider, I am tedious,  
let me once more conjure you to give no  
advantage to your Disease by any inward distur-  
bance, and continue to love him who will live  
and dye, dear Brother, unchangeably

*Yours to serve you, R. L.*

POSTSCRIPT.

*I shall be in London about three weeks hence,  
Present me tenderly to my Sisters F. and J. and tell  
my Sister J. that I have conferr'd with Physicians  
about her Scurvey, and they all conclude that there  
is nothing so soveraign for it as Aqua Limacum,  
of which she may have the receipt in the new Lon-  
don-Dispensatory. Farewell, I pray let me hear  
suddenly from you.*

LETTER XXIX.

*To Mr. W.*

*Sir,*

**T**He doubt, that my first Letter might miss  
the way to your hands has made me venture  
to send you this second trouble, conceiving it a  
less sin to be too obsequious then neglectful:  
and indeed your kindness would win the name

of Charity in vouchsafing a mutuall correspondence; for though I be very civilly us'd from the very top to the toe of this whole Family, yet in this throng I am forc'd to find out solitude; none here being made of a better clay than will render them fit vessels for household-affaires; and I confesse I would be glad to overtake other qualities in him I fasten on with a stronger tye than the ordinary slipping knots of faint acquaintance. This makes me oft put my self to the pain of thinking how much happiness I lost at a clap by being pluck'd from your society, and these thoughts leave me a kind of a Carcasse till my soul comes home again, which (if it were visible) you might often see busily hovering about your self, still panting after those delights which, alas! she has lost in her divorce from you; but it is in your power to restore me part of them. I will venture no newes, lest I weary you with the relation of what you know. I must onely say, this stupendious victory of late has much lessened my infidelity concerning your judicious opinion of future events; and there wants but the unmasking of your Parties resolutions to make me their perfect convert. I am most resolutely bent to follow your discreet advice in the Study of Physick, and therefore desire you will please to know of Dr. R. what bookes are fittest to begin withall, for I am desirous to observe as much method

method as I can, the exact account of which I beg you will please to receive at my hands, and I hope you will not withhold the continuance of your friendly counsell from him that truly loves and honours you

R. L.

LETTER XXX.

To his Brother Mr. A. L.

*Loving Brother,*

I Am never unfurnish'd of a double welcome for your Letters; the first, as they come from your person, the other from your Pen; as they are cordially meanr, and skilfully writ: and thus both my love and liking are your Prisoners, and have long since rejected the liberty of being otherwise, as the harder bondage of the two. That which we call happinesse (I meane restrain'd to sublunaries) is something proportioned to such desires as are uppermost, and therefore indefinite, because it alwayes takes a severall shape from every single inclination; all aiming at, though few or none hitting, that soveraigne good, Contentment. One hunts his happinesse in riches, another climbs for it by ambition, a third thinks it swims upon the top of voluptuary fruition, the fourth places it in know-  
ledge;

ledge; and in fine, so long as mankind dwell on  
this side of the Moon, every one carries his  
witch about him. For my part, a true friend is  
my *Indice*; and I relish more felicity in being  
well thought of by a vertuous person, than in  
enjoying all that the others court with so much  
eagernesse and ardour: And I hugge this dispo-  
sition with more indulgence, because passions  
of this nature are ever friends with Reason,  
and give no blush in their Colours. And thus I  
have given you my heart transcrib'd. It poses  
me to expresse my gladnesse for the faire hopes  
of my Sister *F's*. recovery; but the height of it  
might have been taken in my feares of meeting  
ill newes, which made me so much a Coward as  
I could hardly forbear shaking when I opened  
your Letter: I pray speak me to her in the  
best Language of affection, and tell her I hardly  
endured the cruelty of my occasions, that would  
not let me see her in her danger. This  
Problematicall feaver has swept many of my  
acquaintance away in these parts: Death never  
gave shorter warning of his approach; therefore  
we had need stand upon a carefull guard of pre-  
paration, that when he arrests he may not sur-  
prise. I pray present me very affectionately to  
my Sister *F.* I shall take occasion next week to  
write to both. Report speakes the fractures in  
*France* to be cemented again, and the *Condean*  
party well satisfied by the Cardinalls retreat  
out



*The Proprietors of the Colony*  
out of the *French* Confines; and tis said they  
are upon a Treaty with *Spain*. But the *Hogest*  
I confess are anger'd into more animosity a-  
gainst us then ever. I thought they would have  
been guilty of: They have lately imprisoned  
their last Ambassador, *Mijn Heer Paw*, seiz'd  
his goods, and pull'd down his house at the  
*Hague*, for promulging his inclinations to peace;  
and exceeding his Commission by charging *Van*  
*Trump* not to strike a blow till he received fur-  
ther order; by which means our *East-Indian*  
Ships and *Virginian* Fleet scaped his fingers. I  
have sent you their Declaration inclosed, which  
came out but yesterday, and is sold very private-  
ly. My malady continues still in the same con-  
dition; so soon as I take off the Plaster it rankles  
again. I pray aske my Sister *F.* if my Aunt *H.*  
does not take it unkindly that I sent her not a  
book; and where my Cousin *A. L.* now resides;  
and whether her Father-in-Law and she be ac-  
corded. But I roll like an unruly Flood over  
all banks and bounds: Dear Brother,

Eternally yours, R. L.

LET-

LETTER XXXI.

To Mr. W.

Sir,

I Cannot grant my self leave to go out of this Country, without leaving a hearty Farewell with you; for should I go away speechless, it would shew your mistake in misplacing your courtesies, and my unworthiness to keep back their acknowledgment: I beseech you Sir, then understand me truly sensible of them, and believe me desirous to obey some command from you that may speak me so. We set forward towards *London* on Munday next; what the journey signifies, how to be contriv'd, whether we shall fix there, or (like *Noah's Dove*) find no safe footing till we return again to *Haughton*, or *Nottingham* Ark, I cannot say, for I think they that fill my sails with the breath of their commands are yet unresolved: But I know my Lady loves the place so well, that it will take her more time to be weary of it than we are all aware of. Well, if you can instruct me how to serve you there, do it; and be confident that neither an unwilling heart, nor a tardy hand, shall disprove my words, that must ever call my self,

Sir, Your true friend and faithful servant, R. L.

Post.

POSTSCRIPT.

I pray distribute my love and service where you think they are due to those that know Mrs. R. Mr. G. &c.

LETTER XXXII.

To his Brother, Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

Justice enjoyns my confession that you have made me amends for your silence, and paid me my Arrears in gross which I expected in particulars ; for though your Letters cannot come often enough to lessen their welcome, yet you know rarity heightens the price of things, and winds up the delight to a taller degree than when it goes and comes in a less stature at several parcels. Conclude not from this that I desire you should write but seldom ; for believe it, I never had recreation nor business that out-prised the pleasant care I alwayes took to keep our Quills in play, and thus to prune the feathers, and stir the pinions of our amity. Let not the conceit of an Heclick get any credit with you ; for tis the custom of these Diseases to lye long a gasping before they dye,

dye, and like Candles new burnt out leave some heat in the socket: But I hope in a short time to see your fears over-blown by a perfect restoration; and now you will taste your health with such a relish as half-starv'd men to Feasts, or the hopeless inhabitant of a Dungeon his unexpected liberty. But (which deserves both my praise and imitation) I am much taken with the grateful use you have made of Heavens bounty in relation to your deliverance; for since the largest heart is too narrow to set a just value upon such favours, sure those that devoutly endeavour to bid the best price are best excepted. There are many requisites in Christianity, whose constant use does sweetly set us the way to the New Jerusalem; but thanksgiving (when currantly pay'd) does even place us in the very suburbs of Heaven; by it we onely take out that lesson here, whose repetition will be both our business and happiness to all Eternity. Last night with yours I received those rude Draughts which you had from my unskilful hand; but (rude as they are) they are like to do me service in my present undertaking. Wise men tell us (Religion unconcern'd) tis weaknesse to repent those engagements which we cannot retract with a safe reputation: else I would tell you, that if my bargain were now to make, my Letters should still have slept in your hands, and perhaps I should never have wak'd that danger

that.

that now threatens my credit with the stings of some just Criticisms, but the die is cast (and what ever I lose by it) I am resolv'd to play out the game. I came just now from Sir F. P. who ask'd very kindly for you; he looks with a kind aspect upon me; and if my hopes deceive me not in some Courtesies he has power to do me, I may chance to passe by all the great ones that know me, and direct my Dedication to him. But of this more when I know further. I hope it will prove no task to perswade you that I shall be perfectly glad to see you here in *London*; and indeed, if your interest where you are be not more considerable then your pen confesses, I can think it no better than a block to your preferment. In the meane time, while I am here, if I have a capacity to serve you, you cannot disoblige me more than to be sparing of your Commands. I have not, nor never will have any thing that is not yours; nay, my selfe is not mine own if you have need of me; and though these words be not necessary to perswade what you formerly believ'd, yet repetitions in Love are onely not absurd. Major W. returnes you his most affectionate respects; we never meet (which is very often) without celebrating your remembrance and Health. When you write, which cannot be too often, direct your Letters for me at one Mr. M's House living in *Shandis-street* in *Covent Garden*, (for there

there we now lodge) right over against the  
Black-Rod-Well, Dear Brother, tis time to come  
to a full point; I am

Eternally yours R. L.

LETTER XXXIII.

To his Sister Mrs. F.

My Dearest Sister,

**T**Is now too late to expresse the passion I  
felt for what I hope you have recover'd;  
onely this, if a large part of what you suffer'd  
had been put upon my score, I think I should  
have pick'd out delight in the affliction, because  
I indur'd it; for you will give me leave to be  
glad of your sufferings, not because they were  
so, but since Providence did ordaine them yours  
because they were no greater. My Brother  
told me that the Disease was not likely to han-  
dle you so rudely as it usually doth others; and I  
was willing to believe him because I with'd it  
so. It is fit you should believe that I am not  
only contented to wish you happy, but would be  
glad I could make you so by something else  
beside words: But providence thinkes it fit  
that I should still be unable to serve the friends  
I love, and therefore defers my preferment, by  
prolong-

prolonging my unfortunate and costly malady. Well, the best of it is, I have seen too much of the world to dote upon it, and when I leave it nothing shall trouble me so much as that I could not serve my friends so well as I lov'd them; in which number you hold the foremost rank in his affections that is

*Your really affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.*

---

LETTER XXXIV.

*To his Brother, Maj. W.*

*Dear Brother,*

**T**Hough to speak my self in your debt be not to pay the least scruple, unless thanks go currant, yet I cannot but acknowledge the fresh expressions of your friendship, nor repeat my engagement to your last kind entertainment and conduct, without calling my Stars penurious in allowing me no other power of requital then a few cheap words: But, so, you may credit it, that if ever occasion shews me how to shape it in better Characters, I shall not be loth to wipe out the score. In the mean time, all I have to aske at your hands, is to construe me right,

F

and

and believe my meaning quadrate to my words, and nothing but want of power denies my actions the same proportion. I burne to hear how my poor Brother does, which I desire to receive from your pen as exactly as possible. I have endeavoured to find a convenience for our literal exchange by *Lin*, but as yet cannot reach any that I dare trust to : therefore pray send your Letters by *London*, and direct them to my Shoemaker in *Holborn*. Present my entire love to my Sister, to honest Mr. B. P. Don &c. cordially ; and believe it you shall incur no error to style me

Sir, Your most affectionate Brother  
and Servant, R. L.

---

## LETTER XXXV.

To Mr. G.

Dear Sir,

**T**HAT I had not a line or two from your hand by Mr. D. I suppose was rather mischance then intention: that I eagerly expected it may be credited from my frequent importunities, from which I know not how you will defend your self, so long as I tenebrize it here in this blind corner ; where I almost live like a flye  
in



in winter, and onely play in the Sun shine when I communicate with such friends as your self. But he tells me a sad story of *J. W's* sicknesse; which, believe it, does affect me as feelingly as can be requir'd from an unbiass'd friendship. Let me conjure you to tell by the next how I may measure my unhappinesse by his danger: I was ever entirely his from the cradle of our acquaintance; but his last condescention to fetch me to my Sick Brother makes my apprehension too big for my expression. I pray do me the favour to receive all such Letters as shall be directed to me through your hands; for he that did me the same courtesie I heare is lately dead of the new seaver. I should blush to give you these troubles, if your Commission had not emboldned me; but if I do not require, I shall not forget to acknowledge. Present me heartily to honest *C. W.* *Mr. L.* and promise your self a true friend in

*R. L.**F 2*

LET-

## LETTER XXXVI.

To his Brother Mr. A. L.

Deare Brother,

I Need not tell you I am now in *Lincolneshire*, for I suppose you will easily read it in my literall intermission. Thus to be out of the way is to be remote; since now the motion of our Letters must be more then semicircular, and they travell as people do in *Wales*, round about the hill, because they cannot crosse it in Diameter. When I parted with the Major at *London*, I con'esse I engaged to give you and him a meeting at *Holt*; But since our arrivall here it has pleas'd God to strike my Lord and Lady, one with a fever, the other with a Tertian Ague, which in all probability wil resolve into the New Disease; which extremely rages in these parts, and murders abundance of people: my Lord of *Lincolnes* onely Brother dyed of it last week. This inforces a suspension of my purpose, and bids me content my self to send you my imbraces at this distance.

In this same voyage to the Grave, which we call Life, our condition is so fraile and floating, as we are nought else but living lumps of incertainty and irresolution; so easie it is for Fortune

(or

(or rather Providence) to unravel our strongest-woven designs, and unhinge our most serious intentions; that like the withered leaves of Autumn, we are the game of every blast, and our health the prey of every sickly vapour. But now Dear Brother how do you? have you yet escap'd the fangs of this new-spawn'd malady? Pray tender your health very carefully: for my part, I should deem my self in great danger in this standing pool of Aire where we live, if the hole in my arm were not my friend, in giving severall Passeports to infection and contagious vapours, which so long as nature has power to thrust out at that Sally-port, my danger is not great. I pray let me know if my sister *F's*. health be yet perfected, and how the rest of my friends hold out against the batteries of a putrified Climate. Present me, as is due, to all that know me; preserve me in your Affections, Wishes and Prayers; and believe it, your happiness shall be always mentioned in his addresses to heaven that is, Dear Brother,

*Your own indelibly, R.L.*

POSTSCRIPT.

*Pray let me hear from you as soon as you can. Excuse my blots, for I wrote it in haste in my Ladies chamber, from whom I do not stir.*

## LETTER XXXVII.

To his brother, Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

**Y**OU have subdued me so entirely, and tied the knot so strait that binds me to you, that there is as much impossibility to undo it, as ingratitude to cut it: so as, like the mistaken husband-man that tills an unfruitfull Soil, you must expect to receive a lean crop, not because the earth is unthankfull, but unable. After I had sent my last, I received one of your Letters that plaid the Truant by the way, with some pieces of the broken Glasse, which appeared like the disjoyned staves of a wreckt Vessel thrown ashore by the Tide; the Pills came safe, which I since took at twice (loth to take proofs of so much kindnesse, as sinners do the gifts of heaven, not to use them, but abuse them.) You give me more hope then I dare accept, in reference to that check to all the delight I can either taste or fancie, bating some divine Idea's, that by a speculative transfiguring my desires lift me above all those inconsiderable royes that the World ranges under the smiles and frowns of Fortune: but from thence, alas, the weight of my own weakness weighs me down again, and I return (like an inconvertible thief) to the same Prison  
from

from whence punishment so lately freed me. But we cannot be more then men, till we be stript of our clay, and put on something in its stead that poses our apprehensions, and is best described by negatives.

I must make one among the admirers of your excellent Fancy, that could retain the impression of a face that time might have wiped out without an almost just trespass of memory: but you were born to these advantages, and do but methodically imbellish those qualities in single and singular performances that Nature gave you in lump and substance. The old woman my last mentioned is with much ado gotten over the threshold of the other world, and has bequeathed her Corps to a *Nottingham-Grave*; whither I believe we shall wait upon them about a Fortnight hence, but tis yet an incertainty. Whatever the Major resolves, there must be more then appearance that shall make me forsake my Interest here, though poor and contemptible: I know the story of *Æsops* dog, that let fall the flesh to catch the shadow; and you the Moral. The Clock has struck twelve, and my eye-lids grow unruly, therefore take it not ill if I give a dull Farewell, and abruptly call my self, dear Brother,

Yours eternally, R. L.

## LETTER XXXVIII.

To Mr. W.

*My dear Friend,*

**Y**OU had sooner seen a reply to your last, had we not still shifted places like feathers in the winds, and too much motion stayed my hand. I am sorry my last gave so hard a task to your belief, but am glad it provoked you to breathe your fancy so merrily. I should lavish words to retort your ingenious glances; onely this, if you disliked the extravagancies in it, suffer excess of joy to excuse it, which oft like other passions breaks out disorderly. Well my dear friend, let it suffice, there was not a syllable that was not meant before it was said, and meant because deserved. But since you do not like such Transports, I shall learn to talk soberer, though never to love you with lesse ardour. All women have yet appeared so indifferent, as the whole Sex was never able to give me a passion, much less such a one: what the old woman that Fate has marked for mine will do I know not, I think I shall honour her venerable wrinkles, and reverence her spectacles; but she must have better linings than that Sex use to wear within, before I can love her like such a friend. Another flood of Rheum has lately confuted my  
opinion

opinion of a cure, and made me recant my brags; but I do not despair suddenly to make it find another channel. I pray let your next tell me whether Mr. S. does yet mention the token to you; for if you permit, I can tell how to hint it without reflecting upon you. I am much afflicted, and upbraid the shortness of my chains, when I find I cannot serve you as I would, and do wrangle with every accessory to our stay in this dull Country; but all alas to little purpose, for our return to *London* is both uncertain and unlikely. Our friends in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* I hope are well, onely my Sister *F.* is now sick of the Small-Pox; but in my next I will be able to render you a more particular account of yours, which I shall receive from my Brother. If you would write to any other, tis but venturing a request to *M. H.* to deliver it to the *Norfolk* Post, and take their answers from him to send to you. The man is honest and friendly, and I know loves you enough to do much more: I have excused you to him. My Lord returns your respects with much affection, and I think has much love for you. Good Sir, re-salute your friend from his unknown servant with much respect, and tell him I shall gladly do any thing that may deserve his love. But I shall grow too talkative; I have no more to say, but to beg you will still understand me, as I must ever be, my dear friend,

Yours eternally, R. L.

LET-

## LETTER XXXIX.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

*Loving Brother,*

**I**T were superfluous to repeat how little the treachery of new objects, fresh acquaintance, long absence, change of place, &c. is able to do in quenching that affection which I shall keep alive with the same care that *Vestals* did their sacred flame. This you have often had under my hand and seal; and you may be confident it will never be forfeited. We are again settled at *Nottingham*, where the advantage of a larger leisure to write is checked by the scarcity of opportunities; but rarity does raise the price of delight, we set a trivial esteem upon joyes that come at a low rate, but indulge those we sweat for: and thus we shall entertain our Letters like our selves when we meet seldom, nothing so much endearing the personal interview of friends, as when some large portion of time has crept betwixt them. As we came down, one of Fortunes spiteful tricks (of which, I thank her, to me she has always been very liberal) made me lose the taste of a pleasant journey, which was thus; The day of our setting out appointed, I consented to the earnest sollicitudes of my dear Mr. W. (then in the Countrey) to let him know  
it,



it, caus'd by a desire of his to meet me at *S. Albans*, where we had decreed to shorten a night together with such mutuall solace as would have suffered its houres to pass by untold: in hope of this he came little less then fourry miles on purpose; which trouble he would needs undertake in lieu of some petty services I was happy to do him in his absence; but upon the brink of our taking leave a Whimsy predominated, and we must needs go another way by *Alesbury*; which though I opposed as far as I durst, was carried against me, and my hopes of so much delight were sacrificed to an inconvenience; for we went ten miles about for a worse way, lost a Gentleman and a Foot-man that were sent the other, and my vertuous friend (after two nights stay) returned with abused expectations: I never took a peevish chance with lesse patience. My Malady still continues to afflict me; I pray let the Doctor know with what little success I have observed his prescriptions, and if he can bethink himself of any other course that may prove more effectuall I shall gladly use it: I see purging will not do it, and the powder never made me sneeze to purpose. Pray tell him I have a strange conceit that some Chymicall application should effect it. You will much oblige me to propound it to as many skills as you shall converse with, and to send me their severall judgements at your best convenience, while I strive to do as much  
where

where I am. I would not dare to give you this trouble, if I were not confident that you loved

Your own, R. L.

### POSTSCRIPT.

*If I could but shift this unhappy trouble, I would not yet doubt to adde figures to the cyphers of my thin fortunes.*

---

### LETTER XL.

*To his Nephew Mr. A. L.*

*Dear Cousin,*

**I** Cannot always content my self to shut up a speechlesse affection in my breast, since that amity that wants a tongue may justly be suspected to want a heart, and lie benumb'd like a Snake in Winter; for though Memory and Fancy may possibly combine to keep Idea's and Images undefaced by the hand of time, yet where action is and exercise wanting, there is no more then possibility of life; and that friendship that can alwayes lie still, does at best but hide it self, and makes as little harmony as an unstrung Instrument. Lest ours that grew up with our greenest years should fade, and fall insensibly into such

such a trance; suffer these blots to rouze it, and invite your pen to contribute a preservative that may keep it fresh and vigorous. With this Paper you shall receive a rude draught of mine by a *French* Originall, which I drew at idle houres when my Genius was neither prompt nor propitious to better studies. Cousin, your acceptance will more then requite it; and if you chance to have patience enough to read it over, tis all you will get by it. I pray present my hearty service to my Brother and Sister *P.* and distribute my respective salutes among those friends where you think they are due: and to your self, take as faithfull an affection as I am capable of cherishing, or you of desiring from

*Your really affectionate Kinsman  
to serve you, R. L.*

---

LETTER XLI.

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

*Dear Brother,*

**M**Y designes of coming over have been so oft diverted by unexpected commands and accidentall emergencies, as I feare my promises have almost lost their credit. But if you knew the vehemencie of my longing to see you  
and

and the rest of my friends, you would pity my impatience (the froward child of so many delays.) Divines tell us this life is a Pilgrimage; and if ever any people made it good in both senses I think tis our restless family: The Sun in his annuall progresse through his 12. Celestiall Iones doth not oftner change his Quarters. Ever since I knew them I have been nothing but a guest, and must of necessity learne to be a wise man if ever I intend to be at home so long as I am with them. About two months since I had appointed my day to set out, when a sudden resolution for a *Yorkshire*-visit to my Lord *F.* his house (retir'd thither to a private life since he ungenerall'd himself) turn'd my horse head the contrary way. From thence, after a tedious stay, with much adoe we turn'd to *Haughton*, and from thence are arriv'd at *London*, (a journey I scarce knew of 12. houres before I took it.) I am the more particular in my gestures, lest you should put my silence upon the account of neglect. I had resolv'd again the last Monday to begin my motion East-ward, and my foot was almost in the stirrop, when meeting with *Holt*-Post, he informed me that my Brother *W.* would be in Town this week; and upon those grounds I defer'd my journey till he returns home-ward about a fortnight hence, if the sad increase of my malady (which I much suspect) does not arrest me here; I daily feel

feel it inroach upon me, &c. (Whatever Heaven has design'd it for I am resolv'd to welcome.) But of this more when I see you, if it will give me leave. Pardon these perfunctory blots to my present indisposition, and be confident I will cease to be, when I am not, dear Brother, inviolably

*Yours to love and serve you, R. L.*

## LETTER XLII.

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

*Dear Brother,*

**I** Wish my Pen were not so indebted to your opinion, as to despair of having right to that Character you have ever given it: but what you call a Garden is little better than a Wilderness, and the Thorns and Nettles which it plants are onely Roses in the deceiv'd eyes of affection. Thus the yellow sands of *Tagus* first came by their Gold, not because *Midas* did indeed there wash off his wish, but because *Midas* and his wish too were made on purpose to raise the Rivers credit by the partial ingenuity of its Countrymen. Nay, *Tiber* it self (but a brook to our *Thames*) would have made his visits to the Ocean with no more noise than his own streams make, if it had not taken *Rome* in

in its way, and glided by the walks of her clear-witted Poets. True Love is wilfully blind to the imperfections of its object; and if the scars be not too broad she turns away her head till her hands hide them in Black-patches; imitating the great Architect upon the *Chaos*, forcing beauty from deformity it self. But to quit Metaphor, I re-thank you for the vigilance of your active endeavours in behalf of my recovery; if ever Providence intends my health (which I have too much cause to doubt) I think I shall owe it to your industry; and indeed there is none to whom I would more willingly consent to be indebted, nor more gladly find a power to requite, then your self: but I confess where there is such true amity these terms are superfluous. I shall gladly receive any thing from the Doctor that may have reference to my cure; but I am afraid I shall find some difficulty to be a circumspect observer of his prescriptions, for we are here rather a croud then a family, and are rather quarter'd like an Army then lodg'd, few Chambers deserving better titles then Huts. But I hope we shall shortly march away; however if I receive ought that may carry any pretence to a remedy, I shall struggle hard both for time and place to take it as I ought. I thank you for the History of your High-Suffolk-journey: I shall take some order to lay the storm of my Sister P's. unkindenesse, if the weak

weak Magick of my pen can do it; for if there be any Art in it, you know tis black. For what concerns the Recognizance, I shall say nothing till your progression teach me both how to speak and do. I made no question but to be as big as my word when my last talk'd of your two sticks coming down; but having since met with the Majors masculine wife, she tells me that it will be *Michaelmas* before she makes any more; but she has promis'd that the patience of your expectation shall be then rewarded with the master-piece of her art. Honest *J.* is ready to bear his wife that she forces his promise to so slothful a performance; he salutes you cordially, and seems alwayes to be thirsty when he drinks your health. But tis time to hold my Tongue. Dear Brother, I am, and will continue unteignedly

*Tours in all that power and will  
can manifest, R. L.*

G

LET-

## LETTER XLIII.

To Sir J. P.

Sir,

I Receeived your Letter of *April 5.* which proved a sovereign cure to the suspicion which hung like a disease upon my heart, no corner of which did ever yet harbour thought or wish concerning you, but whatever endeavoured to indear it self to your future happiness. And though Fortune has not smiled upon my longing for imployments, by bestowing success on your kind endeavours, yet I have taught my soul as gratefully to relish the real intention, as if its greedy desires had been feasted with the effectual execution. I confess my hopes took a sad fall in Sir T. B. but I had rather be content with the misfortune, then that it should procure your discontent with the man. Sir, I find it fit to acquaint you that tis now my resolution to break the chains of that unthrifty liberty that has all this time led my wandring steps from the path of imployment ; to which ( rather then sacrifice any more of the precious off-spring of time to the idol of Idlenes) tis my vow to lure my soaring desires to a more humble flight ; and since their wings are too weak in a forreign shore to make prudential Experience their Quarrey, Humility shall



shall train them to stoop at a domestick prey : the means of which (so it be not base or dishonest) I shall want pride enough to disdain. Nor did I ever want jealousy that the unskillfull weaknesse of my worthless parts would render me an unfit Pilot to be imbarqued at first in the managing of a Secretaries place; and my now becalmed thoughts relish it as a prevention of some disgrace by the kind Providence, that my feeble failings might have betraid me to. In sum, not only the covet of my own desires, but the promises of some friends have encouraged me to be at *London* at *Easter* Term, where I expect (if I am not wide) to hit some happy opportunity of employment; to further which, I hope you will vouchsafe him your testimony that always was, and ever will be

*Your faithfull servant, R. L.*

---

LETTER XLIV.

*To his Sister Mrs .F.*

*My Dearest Sister,*

**T**Is now too late to expresse the passion I felt for what you have now recovered, and give me leave to be glad of your sufferings, not because they were so, but (since the Providence

did ordain them yours) because they were no greater. My Brother told me the disease was not likely to handle you rudely, as it usually does others; and therefore I hope that cruel enemy to a good face has not left the footsteps of his tyranny upon yours. It is fit you should believe that I am not onely contented to wish you happy, but would be glad I could make you so, by something else besides words; but Providence thinks it fit that I should still be unable to serve the friends I love, and therefore defers my Preferment by prolonging my unfortunate malady. But the best is, I have seen too much of the World to dote upon it. You are grown very sparing of your Ink and Paper; if you understand my affection as it is, you cannot deny it the content of letting me sometimes know that you do so: I should take it kindly to know where you are, and how you do with other circumstances, such as may be expected by so perfect a well-wisher; there is so little alteration in my condition, that it deserves not mention. Let me know how your pretty boy does, and how he thrives in his learning. Salute all my friends you meet with my hearty love and service, and be confident you shall never have cause to doubt that I will ever be lesse then I truly am

*Your real Brother to command, R. L.*

LET-

## LETTER XLV.

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

**T**O give your Letter a meeting was business enough to invite me this day to *London*, whence the scarcity of time does force me to tisse you my answers with the same dexterous speed, that a Tennis-player does a Ball, that else would die on his side unrequited. If sometimes then I send you my thoughts undrest, blame the haste that posts them away in such a ruffled manner. I am glad you incountred so much pleasure in going your usuall rounds, and perused the kind entertainment of so many friends, to whom I ought to conclude my self ingaged, that they cannot suffer my disappearing from their sight to deprive me of a harbor in their thoughts. But I am sorry I can shew no desert to make my title good to so much courtesie.

I see you have discovered that the place I am in gives me no cause to be lavish in its commendations, but I despair not to make your hopes prophetick in a happier change; in the meantime till fortune clears up her brow, and sets a better face on my affaires, I am resolved to improve my slender stock of discretion in the industrious purchase of commodious friends, and the provident husbanding of opportunities.

to drive on my more hopeful designs, till the maturity of which, I will neither blame nor forsake the imployment I am in. But whatsoever burden my shoulders shrink under, in spite of Fortune I will be happy in your felicity, which be assured is wished as little subject to decay as Immortality it self by

*Your inviolably affectionate  
Brother, R.L.*

---

L E T T E R XLVI,

*To Mr. H.*

*Sir,*

I Know your affaires make you but a Tenant to your own time, which it seems you rent at a troublesome dunning your rent-men : tis no wonder then if such a throng of occasions should croud such trifles as my self out of your memory ; but you found not my name in your books, and so made no account of me. Yet now I think of it, I had best say no more, lest by accusing you I should condemn my self, who it seems am guilty of the same crime, *viz.* silence, I acquainted my Lord and Lady with your Apology concerning the rent, and they seem satisfied ; if your Valentine be offended with any, tis with me, for presenting her thanks no sooner, and

and she will gladly double them if you can make your word good of my Lords coming down so soon, for she is half impatient till she be out of this warm Sun into Gods blessing. S. D. tells me you are shortly for the *Low-Countries*; I hope your Ship is richly laden, and will help you to bear a broader sayl; it can be no losse to you to let a friend now and then take a commodity off your hands, for you know what you shall get by the bargain. But of this when we meet, which I believe will be to morrow, for so S. will have it. In the interim I call my self happy that I am, Sir,

*Perfectly yours, R. L.*

---

LETTER XLVII.

*To Mr. W. G.*

*Sir,*

Suffer our friendship to give a little employment to my idle pen; and that, commission to tell you that I am not wavering enough to let absence write it in a wave: and methinks they that cannot talk at a distance without the help of business, do rather usurp then use amity; and like the persons in an Interlude, always say what they are not. The frequent exchange of thoughts, next the Touch-stone of Adversity, is

one of the clearest tryals of it. Physicians conclude an *Encrasis* in the body, when every faculty plies its own function, and takes the height of the distemper, as they observe them either let their Oares lye still, or row the wrong way; and sure that friendship cannot chuse but languish that lyes long speechless. But I hold a Candle to the Sun, and I fear do but shew what a Pedigree my Quill comes of; but tis well meant, and so I hope tis taken. I like *Virgil's* story of *Nisus* and *Eurialus*, and methinks it deserves the credit of imitation; for though a fiction, the Poet intended it rather to instruct, than deceive; and meant it as *Xenophon* did his *Cyrus*, rather to shew what should be, then what was. Present me cordially to our *Esculapian* friend, tell him I shall be glad to hear that his skill gets an improvement of ability by sick bodies, and his Fortunes soveraign Cordials from sound Purfes. I pray mention my real respects to honest *Disce dam, &c.* tell him I could wish every man a good fellow for his sake, drink till they be illustrious, and raise the price of Malt.

R. L.

LET-

## LETTER XLVIII.

To his brother, A. L.

Dear Brother,

MY ignorance of the cause of it gave me some trouble for your silence, not knowing what construction to give it, unless that you had not yet quitted *Norfolk*, detained there by the importunity of Sir *F. P.* or some others; but lately meeting with *F. W.* he shewed me your Letter dated from *Barningham*, which mentioned some more Physick you had since sent me: what Fate crost it I know not, but I never received it, or ought else from your hands, since you had mine in *Norfolk*. I think there is a conspiracy of chances that traverse the cure of this unlucky Malady, and use my hopes like notorious offenders, that are onely kept alive for their greater torment; yet I cannot but confess the rigour of it to be something abated, since the fontanel in my arm rather ran then issued. There is more Rhetorick in my meaning then my words, and like a Plant in Winter, whose beauty and vertue are retired to the life in the root; I would, but cannot, thank you sufficiently for your unwearied solicitations of Mr. ——— in my behalf: but I am now so espoused to uncertainty in relation to our stay in *London*, expecting daily when the *Exit* of an old woman that dies

dies by drops, should give us warning to quit our City-Theatre, to attend her Corps to her Countrey-Grave, as it makes me desirous you would respite the sending of any more Physick, till I know when and where I shall have opportunity to take it, and you know such things unless done exactly are better not begun. Since I wrote some of this I received your Letter, which clears all my doubts of your silence. Your Letter to the Major found him all in tears for the death of one of the best sisters-in-law, I think, in England; she dyed of an Imposthume; and *Fack*, not without much cause, is very sensible of his loss. I spied a request of yours, &c. If you can instruct me how to supply your desires in ought else here, I shall take it very ill if you do not freely command, Dear Brother,

*Your ever obliged and truly affecti-  
onate Brother, R.L.*

---

## LETTER XLIX.

*To Mr. H.*

*Sir,*

**I** Received your pregnant Epistle, and entertained it with as kind a resentment as a heart when it finds it self obliged does usually feel. But as I receive your love with the fruits of it (your news)



news) as becomes a friend that hates ingratitude, so I cannot own your high-flown unmerited praises without indangering my whole stock of modesty; nor can take them with a better Title than some rich ones of this Age do the goods and lands of others, for which their best evidence is that they are too strong for the right owners. In another, that I had known practised in the smooth sin of dissembling, I had called it Complement; but your known goodness forces a better Title, and I will onely say that you beheld my poor deserts through the glass of affection, which deceived you; like those that magnifie objects, and represent their forms much more large and fair then indeed they are. Sir, in that sense I understand you, and return (in plain and undrest termes) the thanks of a friendly heart that is resolved not to dye in the debt of affection. I am sorry your hopes took so sad a fall in their aims at improvement in your Seraphick Science; but we that wear chains must look for no larger liberty then their length will afford us, unless we break them. I hear you are preparing for *Nottingham*, where we shall infallibly help to increase your family, and I hope joyn our forces in a friendly association to combat with the difficulties of a tedious winter. Sir, this last favour of yours gives me a presumption to enlarge my engagement by a request, that you will please (if time will permit you)

to

to go to our Mr. K. &c. I would not presume to give you this trouble, if I were not confident in your friendship, and cordially desirous of an opportunity wherein I may prove my self as I truly am

*Yours, R. L.*

---

LETTER L.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**I** Am now the more eager to redouble my hold on these occasions, because they have lately kept their foretops so long out of my reach, and though I was never less able then now to talk to purpose, yet (next to my main-design, which is to let you see that oblivion cannot intrap affection) methinks I would fain rally the retreated spirits of my crest-fallen Fancy, that with this long taking breath have almost lost it: garments wear out by being not worn; Ingenuity and Judgment (like the amphibious Otter) may inhabit the opposite Elements of Ease and Industry, yet if they stay too long in either, the first plucks insensibly the feathers from their wings to make a pillow for sloth, and the other (if the bow be not sometimes unbent) does often give them the Cramp with too much stretching, and sometimes a crack to boot, which proves hard you know to solder. The only art is to enchase and gently checquer employment with

re-

recreation, that they may rule like City-Magistrates by Election, and so deliver up the Mace to one another by turns; onely I would have the solideſt govern longest. But pardon theſe weak ſallies; for ſhould I force my pen to keep the road, and not ſometimes range into extravagancy, it would tire you and it ſelf too with often treading in the Print of its own footsteps. And therefore I will tell you that I lighted upon my brother *W.* by an unexpected kindneſs of fortune, and feathered ſome hearty hours in his company, dipping your health in the nobleſt liquor; and upon Saturday my brother *W.* vouchſafed to find out my abode, and gave me a welcom account of your well-being. I perceive already you were not miſtaken in his character, and have ſeen enough to give a freſh applauſe to my Siſters good fortune. I think his brother (very deſirous of, and well deſerving your acquaintance) and my ſelf (if nothing thwarts our reſolutions) are like to ſee him ſafe at home, and you by the way, eſpecially if you be not there before us. I ſhould hug this voyage with the expectation of much delight among friends, if the ſenſe of this miſerable malady did not render me half-aſham'd to invade any company. I ſhall never leave this old trick of tiring your patience with my Countrey-ſtales: however with all my faults, my dear brother, I am

*Perſectly yours as far as the ſigns of an unbiſſed affection can ſtretch, D. L.*

LET-

## LETTER LI.

To Mr. R. C.

*Deare Robin,*

**I** Hope thou knowest me too well to censure any thing but my weaknesse in my Pseudo-prophecie ; for the failing of which, I cannot suffer you to over-match my sorrows. I should give thee reasons why I apprehended those hopes which are now martyred, but they are not fit to be trusted with this paper, and would new gall thy griefs to see there was a likelihood of being happy: and now though the common calamity may challenge a constant tribute of resentment from me, yet let me tell thee *Robin* that Divinity does not allow our eyes to be alwayes dropping over a remediless evil, nor can it fure be angry if we do not suffer one wide-mouthed wo to swallow all our joyes. I confesse that is properly Misery which Oblivion cannot intomb; but heaven gives no griefs which may not admit of intermission: then for us to divert our Ipeculation upon such objects as may contribute an innocent refreshment, cannot be unlawful; and though Fortane should spend her whole artillery of mischiefs upon me, yet still possessing thy friendship, in spite of all her malice I would sometimes be happy ; for even while my Pen thus

thus talks unto thee, methinks I have a truce with misfortune. Tis not onely the fruits, but the end of wisdom to keep fair weather in the soul; all that is called happinefs without that is but a handfom Impostor. Vexations were the Vultures that fed upon poor *Promethæus* Liver, let us then try to escape our afflictions at present, and trust Providence for a full release hereafter. To put this in practice, I give my fancy leave to range and turn over her world of objects, and (that she may cull content from something) I bid her mark the industrious Bee visiting every flower that may help to send her singing home with laden Thighs. I bid her ransack Historical Records of former ages, and please her self when she finds an exemplary punishment tread upon the heels of unjust ambitions: I bid her help me to hug mine own innocence, and to be glad I did not part with it to grow by such considerable means. But I enjoyn her as her best recreation to visit thee, and gently inform me, at least by an affectionate presumption, how kind an entertainment thou allowest the memory of

*Thine entiresst Friend, R. L.*

LET

## LETTER LII.

*To his brother Mr. A. L.**Dear Brother,*

**I**Ngagement, Obligation, Requital, &c. are but Crutches for a decrepit friendship that cannot stand upon its own legs; such course hungry flames hasten to their snuff, unless they be fed with the kitchen-stuff of Complement, while ours scorning such gross material fuel, are their own continual nourishment, and shine with such legitimate and unborrowed lustre, as difference themselves from the bastard light of the other Comets, by wearing beams that the malice of Fortune, Reputation, Calamity, &c. can neither quench nor dim.

I am now beginning to be beholden to Custom, that mother of Facility, for rendring my demeanour suitable to my employment, which at the first made me the resemblance of an unweigh'd Colt, or an unbiassed Bowle, so that now I begin to wear my fetters with as much ease as if they were Bracelets. Nothing can come from you that shall not bid it self welcome; but your precepts that way will find an extraordinary entertainment. I fear the product of these uncivil wars will prove your *Chaucer* as much Prophet as Poet; but as it is not in our power to stay

stay the hand that scourges us, so it is not in our knowledge how soon the Chirurgery of Heaven will drop balm into our wounds. I thank you for your account of our County, but were the reasons fit to be trusted with this paper, I would tell you why I do now as much dislike the calm as I formerly condemned the storm. I could let you know the particulars of the *Heavish* affaires, whose number, discipline, resolution, &c. have rendered them formidable to the Parliament, Army, and City, but I presume you have them from a better hand. There is an old acquaintance of yours in Town which some call Mrs. H. F. and though she presents her kind respects to you, yet she cannot conceal that she takes your long silence something unkindly; three or four lines to her while she is here (which will be a fortnight) will mend the fault. Want of time and paper releases you from further trouble, and gives you the farewell of

Your really affectionate Brother

Wm. Channing, R. L.

H

LET.

# LETTER LIII.

To Mr. H.

Sir,

YOur last parcel of Paper I received, not without admiring your skill in contraction, that could put so exact a Letter in the bounds of a Note. Methought it appeared like a fruitful spot of earth, whose fertility made amends for its narrow Continent. Your silence had been better excused with any Plea, than the want of complement, for that is a commodity I never had any use for: 'tis a faint sickly friendship that is fed with such weak nourishment, and excuse me if I say I should make but an ill bargain to exchange my strong well-woven reality for such slim fleshy stuff. It is a Lesson only fit to be learned in the infancy of acquaintance, and absolutely necessary to be forgotten in the progress: it is the crime of my mistake if ours be not marched far beyond it, and it must not be my fault if ever we found a retreat. I could wish propitious Fame would put you to the charge of more paper, and tell you such things, as would ask to be exprest in your paler Ink; but we must patiently wait Divine leisure. I thank you for your domestick intelligence. I pray in your next let me know exactly how the Treaty succeeds. We have



I have nothing here to defend the selling, and I have said all when I have subscribed my self.

*Sir, your affectionate Son, R. L.*

**LETTER LIV.**

*To his Brother M. A. L.*  
*My Brother,*

Since I ascribe your last week's silence rather to accident than design, I cannot justly take that advantage to say nothing; but especially since my sudden removal to a more remote place is like to heighten the price of these opportunities, I must have leave to cherish this, and the whispering of a pair of Lovers to hug it with a tedious tenderness. For since necessity has made another my owner, I must bow my will to her proud injunctions, and suffer her quietly to strip it of that happy power that gave me the property of intention and determination: thus letting go the hold I had in my disposal, I must now like a Cock-boat suffer my self to be towed by another sail; or like an inferior spring or wheel, obey the impulsion of a greater. My Lady C. is already in *Nottinghamshire*, whither I am to attend my Lord the next week; how long our stay will be I know not, but I fear tedious, unless

the bonny Sea drive us back to London, which I  
am very loth to part with, because I look upon  
it as the forge of my better fortunes: this jour-  
ney is like to afford more pleasure then profit,  
and to prove a true resemblance of my present  
employment. But I thought it more fit to  
stay the stomach of my hungry fortunes with  
this bit, then to suffer them to famish in the vain  
expectation of a plenteous Feast. If I had not  
learned the trick to be at home every where,  
this journey would have put me to some trouble;  
for I am to begin my acquaintance with every  
creature in that family, and to part with another,  
that if I be not mine own flatterer, do both  
know and love me. While I am there I shall be  
industrious to give you the true visage of my  
own particular affairs, and sometimes a touch of  
the general. In the mean time that your happi-  
ness may hold a perfect proportion with your  
wishes, is the zealous desire of

Your entirely affectionate Brother  
and servant, R. L.

LET

# LETTER LV.

To Mr. J. E.

Sir,

**E**Nmity has domineered so long, that Amity is almost grown out of countenance and fashion; yet to this dear commodity I am indebted by a double reason, first because she was never more refined by persecution than now, Vice having this good property, that the injuries it does its opposite vertue often prove her fire-maids, and set her off with more lovely lustre; but she is chiefly beholding to your virtues for the height of my esteem, the acquaintance with which I would not sell for a more gaudy jewel, to lose or forfeit which by neglect, were worse then for a School-boy to lose his lesson, or an Artificer to sell his tools: this through the glass of your modesty may appear like flattery, but if brought to the Touch-stone of your worth, it will appear Truths naked metal undisguised in the Alchemy of Dissimulation. For news, that which is bad has lately got so much unhappy truth of its side, that I may well say its good news that there is no news at all. I do here wait upon employment, like him that is sick of the contagion of Love, upon a froward Mistress, and she has yet used me like that handsom

Idol, vouchsafes a kiss at this, and gives me  
a frown at the next interview, though I stake my  
liberty against her kindness; yet if my blind  
enemy has stored up no unexpected spight, I  
am now near her embraces. But I think I can  
miss a fortune with as much patience as ever I  
did, and while such as you, and ~~your~~ Family af-  
fords me to enjoy your innocent, though charge-  
able tranquility, she cannot rob me of all my  
happiness. I desire not only my own profit,  
but the Ages, when I wish those judicious and  
learned Animadversions of yours were born to  
the World, as well as those that stand in the de-  
serving rank of your intimate friends: by that  
means I might hope for a review. But I cloy  
your patience in this Festival time with the  
course ill-cookt fare that my pen affords, while  
I hold a solemn Feast in my breast, garnished  
with the choice delicacies of those thoughts, that  
I am and ever will be

Yours, R.L.

LETTER

# LETTER LVL

To his Brother, Mr. A. L.

*Living Brother,*

Though I believe you are in my debt for many Letters, yet because you do not use to be so slow a Pay-master of such obligations, I am willing to suspect that Fortune has used them as she oft does Travellers that undertake long and dangerous voyages, saluting their sayies with contrary winds, that either affront their intentions with a forced delay, or wreck them and their desires together: however I shall continue to shoot one shaft after another, till I find you have found some of them. By this undaunted perseverance you may guess how well I esteem what comes from you; and I shall not need other Rhetorick then what lives in your own breast to set your Pen awork; if you fancy as much delight in the task as I do, to give it the title of Pain will be to miscall it. We live in a Town, the description of which shall serve to swell this Letter to the ordinary bulk. First it is seated upon a firm Rock, which makes most of the meanest inhabitants to live like *Troglodytes*, or *Conies*, under ground, and are onely obliged to the Pickax and Mattock for their Mansion. It is beset with such a variety of

Nature's blessings, as I know not whether it affords more satisfaction to the eye that hunts for profitable objects, or that which gads after delightful ones. On the one side it is overlooked by Hills of such a stature, as will require some pain to climbe, but double requite it when you are up; as if Nature had wisely contrived a little difficulty in the purchase, on purpose to indear the possession: their prond browes are fann'd with such a delicious Aire, as if it be true that Camelions receive no other food, here they might have a continuall feast; here the eye may dally with a sweet variety of prospect, and is hardly perswaded to be weary, because so much diversity does refresh and renew the pleasure; there you have a full view of the flowry fruitful Meads that (crescent-wise in a rich bravery) court this sweet scituation with semicircular embraces: the feet of it are washed by the silver-Trent, which seems to murmur as he passes by, that he is forced to swim away from the society of so many beanties. If you send your Opticks further, they are intertain'd with goodly houses, fair Churches, shady Groves, and with a Castle the same that was entred from a vault by King *Edward III.* when he savished *Montimer* from his mothers arms, that (standing upon a tall firm rock) seems to bid defiance to Time, and scorns to take his ruine the ordinary way by having his heels tript up by a fundamentall decay. I have  
dwelt

dwelt the longer upon these my silent Compositions, because they are the best society I converse with; for consider how the new-found world (where the earth was lin'd with Gold) was peopled, and you have my meaning; onely here's the difference, they were new people to their discoverers, and simple, these are of the new Edition and crafty: Onely I am very happy in an old *Italian* Gentleman that serveth my Lady Dowager, one of the best Linguists in *England*; under his tuition I am now a serious Student of the *French* Tongue, and have almost gained a general Theorical knowledge in the Language; within some few weeks I shall proceed to *Italian*, which will be much an easier task; you may make a silent question, what profit I expect to reap from a few varied fruitless words? but when I have gained them I shall easily solve that doubt, and let you know how I will make it give larger scope to my narrow condition here, or else transplant my self where I may thrive better. My trouble still continues, and is like to do while I am here; for this Town affords none that profess the *Esculapian* art, but onely one old dull thing, who when I tryed him in some discourse, could quote nothing but *Schola Salerni*, and made me a very dexterous discovery of his own insufficiency. If you have spoken with the reverend Doctor since about it, I pray let me know his opinion of it without disguise,

for if it be incurable, I shall try to make the best  
use of my own despair, and force a satisfaction  
from reason, since I can have it from nought else.  
I pray ask him if he thinks letting blood in the  
temples would not be good, or whether an issue  
in my neck would not infallibly check the course  
of the humor; but I confesse I am scarce willing  
to try that, till I see all the rest fail: if you can  
prevail with him, let me intreat you to get a re-  
ceipt of the sneezing Powder, and inclose it in  
yours, for though I do not hope a cure from it,  
yet it may stay the increase of the humor till I  
take some stronger medicine. If your affaires  
shall call you to *Normich*, or if you can send di-  
rections to my sister *F.* to do it, I would gladly  
have the opinion of *Dr. B.* from whose advice  
I fancy most hope of all. I would not be unwill-  
ing to give him a fee; for if a cure be to be  
bought, I would not stick to pay for it with all I  
can make, rather then go without it. Well,  
Brother, excuse this trouble, and be confident  
that if ever you have occasion to call my love  
to the tryal, either to serve your desires, or de-  
signes, or both, you shall clearly find that I am no  
lesse then totally

*Yours in unfeigned affection, R. L.*

LET



LETTER LVII.

TO MR. A.

Worthy Sir,

Suffer this paper to return your salutes with an affection unmixt and immortal as the Soul from whence it springs, to which your own worth has given you a most unquestioned title. It has been still my custom to ask leave of Reason and Experience before I profess my self a friend: Sir, they have both voted you into my breast, and I wish I could as easily imitate your deserts, as love them. When you know me better, you will find I am unapt to say these things and not mean them; and may be confident you have purchased a heart that will resign the resentment of happiness in such a friend to no other power then what at last will deprive it of all resentment. I confess I have done so little to make this good, as your thanks might well have stayed at home till more desert had invited them. What you call a favour in my transmission of Letters, is a perfect nothing; and a single remembrance over-values it; but since you will needs make it a courtesie, I will confess it, on condition you will give me leave to prescribe the recompence, which is, that you would believe me to be, as I truly am

Yours, R. L.

LET-

# LETTER LVIII.

To his Brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

I Have a better title to Integrity than Ingenuity; and the Robes which you with an over-partial affection term neat and handsome, are rather taken from the wardrobe of my heart than my brain. Indeed I find more cause to affect my own rude honest plainness, than by endeavouring bravery onely labour to be suspected. Your apprehension strayed when you understood me so sudden a proficient in the science of Serving; I lay claim to no such promptitude of parts to learn my lesson so soon as I have taken it out; my onely intent in my last was to let you know that I had shak'd off those daunting aguish perturbations that use to affect weak minds when they are dazeled with an unwonted presence: for in the first tryal of my restraint, I fear'd not unlike a bird that formerly had rang'd the large field of Air with a careless and wanton, unchecked wing, newly taught to know the narrow limits of a Cage, where it will ask the documents of some time to instruct that little creature to forget her liberty, and re-assume the alacrity of her former chirping; so I was a while to seek with what behaviour to personate my captivity,

privity, but custom has given me confidence,  
and I hope discretion will keep off insolence. I  
have not onely received, but eaten your instru-  
ctions, and am resolved (by rendering them the  
nourishment of my future demeanour) to shew  
the proof of their good digestion: but yet both  
my deserts and hopes are of too humble a  
growth to fear the artillery of Envy.

I delivered your Letter to my Sister F. who  
ingaged my Pen to return her thanks and re-  
spects. I dare not venture to give you any news  
this week, tis so unsafe and uncertain, onely this  
of sad consequence, that my Lord is fallen dan-  
gerously sick of the Small Pox. Mr. W. pre-  
sents his service to you, to whom I am deeply  
obliged. I have no more to say but that  
I am

*Your really affectionate and desirous  
Brother to serve you, R. L.*

LET

I have now **LETTER LIX**

*This Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Leaving Brother,*

I Can think of no other interpretation for your silence, but that you keep it to punish the mischance of some of my latest Letters, and so I am made a sufferer for Fortunes fault: if so, let this deprecate my imputation of neglect: and did I not conceive that some of yours have met with the same misfortune, I should severely examine my self how I have deserved to be forgotten. However you resent your endeavours that way, I shall not injure judgment to indulge affection: if I say that I never read any thing with more delight than your lines, and so oft as I receive them, in spite of all my Melancholy and the cause of it, they remember me that I am happy. If I were not still like a ship that has lost her Anchor, and can therefore take no course but what she is driven to by the imperious winds, I had long since landed in *Suffolk*, and there unladed my breast into your ear: but though my longings be still green and vigorous, my opportunities, like Vegetals that dye to revive again, are faded with the season, but they will bud with the eldest children of the Spring, and I am resolved

sol'd shall be gathered at their first appearance. The main cause is, my Lady suddenly expects to increase the world by one more at least; and though I can never be less usefull then in those feminine tumults, yet great ones love at such solemn troubles to have their servants presence signifie they have such pertinents; and thus I must stay to piece up formality, and the important affair of being at home will be gravely dispatched in making a show that I am so. I have nothing to acquaint you with but what you already know, &c. This is the third since I received any from your self, but I adventured to send them by some wool-men that came out of *Lincolne-shire* to your parts; but if this miscary too, which goes the same way, I will never trust men more whose wits go a wool-gathering: the lack of time that is allowed me to scribe this, makes me commit as many errors as there are lines, and make as many blots as words, for I send this by my Ladies Bailiff into *Lincolne-shire*, who is all wayes in haste; and by plain force have rent this time from my other pressing occasions, thus to fin over my good will: do but pardon this, and the next week you shall have amends by the Post. When you see our *Holt-friends*, I pray mention my affectionate respects to them all; tel my brother W. he shall do me right to believe me less exceptionis then I have been represented:

and believe I am, and ever will be

*Yours perfectly to love and serve  
you, R. L.*

---

LETTER LX.

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**Y**OU had not mist a Letter the last week, if my Messenger had not mist the time of its delivery, so it fell short of the Post, and returned to my hands when I thought it at *B*. And indeed Fortune here seem'd to withstand its passage with discretion; not deeming it fit that pieces of such deformity should scape unstified in their birth, to shame their parents: but Fortune has no skill in friendship, and knowes not that Imperfections are more easily pardoned then Neglect, at the Bar of Love; I have therefore sent it; though the same thing that will vindicate, must accuse me: resembling Physitians medicines in such ill-brew'd constitutions as mine; the same thing that corrects the intemperate heat of the Liver, increases the unnaturall cold of the stomach, and indeed the extreme opposition in temper between these two parts, I take to be the original of my miserable trouble, of which  
this

this inclosed does give a more particular information: and when you present my apprehensions of it to the Doctor, I pray let him know what I have understood of his son.

He had, by the affability of his carriage, the solidity of his parts, and the success of his skill, purchased an high esteem with the best; besides the good will of all that knew him, having done many cures there, by relation, that might have proved problematical to the most grey-headed experience. When an unfortunate curiosity got into the head of young Mr. *Bendish*, eldest son to the Ambassadour, to take a voyage to the Holy-Land, and particularly to *Hierusalem*, to see the holy Sepulchre, with other reliques and repositories that Time has not yet quite effaced there; the fathers opinion of his prudence, made him joyn his authority with the sons amity, and his own curiosity, to make him a companion in this voyage. So they set out from *Galata* in February 1649. travelled by land to *Smyrna*, and there went aboard the *Talent*, which was bound for *Lighorn*, which young *Bendish* resolved to take in his way, with design to see a Sister of his married there to an *Englisb* Merchant, and so take his way by *Scanderon*; but passing by *Porto Longone*, which since the *French* had it, has been the *Dunkirk* of *Italy*, much about the time that the news arrived there of the fatal blow was given to Monarchy in *England*,

land; their Ship was assaulted by divers *French* Men-of-war, who then took all *English*, without distinction, for enemies; and maintaining a desperate fight with them for some hours, at last an unfortunate Bullet from the Enemy happened into their Gun-room and fired the Ship; the heat of the fight would not allow them leasure to hinder it till it was past hope of extinguishing. Mr. *Bendish* leapt over-board, and swam to the side of one of the enemies Ships; but they barbarously cut off one of his hands, that had laid hold of the Ships side to climbe the Deck, and so sent him to feed fishes: poor Mr. *R.* staid in the Ship, and in all probability perished by the more furious Element; onely one Gentleman, called Mr. *L.* escaped, which after the receipt of many wounds, had quarter given him, and was carried to *Porto Longone*; where the danger of his life being past, he was forced to buy his liberty, and returning to *Lighorn* made this relation, the same man is now in *Genoa*. Mr. *R.* left behind him at *Galata*, in the custody of his man one *T. M.* two Chests full of rich Drugs, many silver instruments, besides wearing apparel and linnen; tis said he left a summe of Money besides, but of how much, or with whom, is uncertain: onely this *M.* is now reputed worth three or four hundred pounds, though before this in but a poor condition, he now serves the Ambassadour. Mr. *R.* left a Shapet of Turkey-Carpets and Hang-



Hangings, which in all probability he designed for *England*, at *Lighorn*.

And now to set aside all those fatherless Stories that fly abroad, as of the losse of all our Armies, Infantry, and Carriages, with the Generals being taken prisoner, &c. the truest and most modest intelligence tells us, that our Army being at *Pinkland-hills*, which is westward beyond *Edinburgh* about eight miles, had notice that the *Scots* Army was risen, and upon their march towards *Sterling*, which made us presently rise with ours, & with all expedition endeavor to prevent that retreat : the truth is, we did out-march them, but tis more then probable they suffered us to do it by design, for they have since taken our station upon *Pinkland-hills*, so as our Army is now got into such a streight, as they must either fight upon local disadvantages, or indure the extremities of much want in that penurious Countrey, before they can reach their shipping. The last Post but one said the Armies were drawn up in Battalia in view of each other ; but we are nor yet suffered to know they have fought, though I am confident there hath been a signal battel, which gives the Malignants high hopes, because our Grandees doe think fit to conceal the event of it. Letters from *Holland* speak very partially on the *Scots* side, and talk of a great victory they have late gotten ; Believe what you please of it,

for my part I am something incredulous, because we make no more haste with our supplies thither. We lately seized upon eight ships laden with Merchandise belonging to the *Hollander*, which hath given occasion to the States Ambassadour to complain of it to the House, and call it in very disobliging terms a breach of League, but we hear not yet of a restitution. The *Spanish* Ambassadour made a passionate complaint to the House of the interception of his Packer, and breaking open his Letters last Week; but he had good words given him, and a promise it should no more be so; onely tis thought the sparing of Mr. *Ashcombs* murderers hath made us a little angry, and jealous that the *Spaniard* professes more friendship than he means. There is a Letter intercepted, from the Prince of *Orange* to the *Scots* King, which assures him he has gained his desires upon the refractory *Dutchmen*, and in a short time will be able to send him the succours of men and money which he promised, leaving the time and place to his appointment: Report sayes he hath 14000. men, whereof 2000 *German* Horse, ready to be shipped, upon what design none knows: It seems they are raised by contribution from the King of *Danemark*, Queen of *Sweden*, the Marquess of *Brandenburgh*, Landgrave of *Hessen*, with other *German* Princes. The *Scots* King has lately made *Inchequin* Generalissi-

neralissimo of his Forces in *Ireland*; who with his Army, made considerable by the addition of the Garrison-forces of of *Dungannon*, *Carlow* and *Waterford*, is now in *Connaught*, and promises himself a successful Winter. It seems he was glad to be rid of those Garrisons, by reason of the plague which rages there; even to the depopulation of whole Towns; and appears by a most pitiful Declaration set out by *Generall Ireton*, which invites not onely his own party, but all Christian nations, and the very Papists themselves, to joyn in a humiliation to God for the cessation of his judgements upon them.

This being my last that I am like to write from *London*, I have ventured to be the more tedious, and the rather because my short allowance of time hath hardly suffered me to make it sense; but you know lame things are objects of charity, and pity my present indisposition that assisted my precipitate haste to make it so. I dare not say more, lest the Posts departure make me say nothing, and so spoyle this Paper-riddle that brings you the elder Sister in the belly of the yongest. Dear Brother farewell.

*Eternally yours, R. L.*

## LETTER LXI.

To Mr. S.

*Monsieur,*

Yours I received, and intertain'd with better welcome then can be expressed by a faint affection. You confess obligations that are not due, and so run the hazard of being suspected complementall; but I must allow the priviledge that ingenuity challenges, and suffer your fancy to create desert for me, that it may show how handsomly it can acknowledge. Experience, the best Mistress, does daily show how to manage my umbragieux with more dexterity; onely his uncouth pronounciation makes me sometimes put the bridle on his tayl, and he kicks me for the mistake. The *Maistre de Hostell* still keeps his state with the better sort of petticoats, and we our station with the inferiour cattel; which onely serves to show you how much I can suffer for my own interest. I am not sorry to hear that you spur your Jade when he kicks, but you ride him with so much skill, that it were presumption to offer counsel. By this time you may think it fit that I should tend you your own excuse for bald writing, being firly applyed to my scribbling, besides the faults committed in my *English-French*, which if you will pardon, I will one day travel

travel into your Countrey on purpose to fetch you better *French*. Present my *Baise les mains* to all our friends, &c. *Sarah* writes to you, your friends here salute you; and I kiss your hands that am

*Monsieur, Tours, R. L.*

---

LETTER LXII.

*To his brother Mr. A. L.*

*Leving Brother,*

**A**T last with much ado we are grown Citizens again, where since we lighted, we have scarce had time to prune our feathers; only my haste has snatched up this piece of a wing to tell you I received yours of the first of *April*, with a resentment raised to a fit height to measure with the tall strong affection that indicated it. I was about to say there was not a word in it but deserved a several welcome; but at the instant I threw my eye upon some praises which I dare not entertain; and if your love had but trusted your judgment, you had left them out. Distance deceives with both extremes, by presenting objects to the eye too little, to the apprehension too big: we no sooner begin to

fancy any thing that is not with us, but we presently mend all its disproportions, and shut our eyes upon every blemish: this imperfection is almost as old as Mankind, and few Beasts can boast they never harboured it. I have grumbled at my Stars for placing some things beyond my reach, which I apprehended would make me happy, and yet I have seen them possessed by those that were quickly weary, & little less then displeased at what I over-valued. But I straggle. This Town is so metamorphos'd by this last Edict since I left it, that bating my dead Companions, there is scarce any thing that I can know with safety. Certainly there is a mighty storm arising, but where, when, or how it will spend its fury, I dare not name. Error has humbled my Reason, and unbusied my reaches at futurity to a quiet resignation to the great Disposer. I cannot say my Malady is more remiss then it was, and have little Reason to hope it ever will be; but for that I told you my resolution, which has since lost no spirits. My trivial employments have not suffered me yet to struggle with it this Spring, but I am now about it. I sent you a Letter by Mr. B. which I believe you have answered; he had carried it with him into *Lincolnshire*, thinking to find me there, for we set upon this journey on a sudden, &c. Let these blots be pardoned. Let me hear from you by the next,

next, Forgive my blind haste, and call me

*Yours eternally, R. L.*

---

LETTER LXIII.

*To his Sister Mrs .F.*

*My Dear Sister,*

I Had newly taken my Pen to send you a salute when I was interrupted by a Porter that brought (with some Bands and Cuffs from my Sister *Fane*) your kind Token; and it pleased me that the same hour which puts me deeper in your score should be a witness of my acknowledgment. Believe it I wish my thanks were as restorative as they are cordial; but take them as they are, and if it be possible to apprehend me more yours then you have done, do it; for it is impossible to be more then I am. I should be glad I might say these things to your ear as well as your eye; but *London* finds me too much business to grant me yet so much happiness; my condition still keeps the same countenance, and I am treated with the old indifferency. I am not insensible that I here waste my best dayes without improvement of my Fortunes, but was contented to be no bigger ever since Preferment was put out of Honesties reach

My

My old trouble still vexes me, and I am again in Physick for it; it has cost me much money, and I think at last it will cost me my life, for the distillation has given me a Cough with a bad preface. Heavens Will be done.

I pray speak my service to my Cousin W. my Cousin H. with the rest that know me. Let my Sweet-heart know I am still her Servant. And if I may serve you in any thing here, my dear Sister, command

*Thy entirely affectionate  
Brother, R.L.*

# LETTER LXIV.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**I** Received yours, and cannot conceal the delight I taste in these delicious repetitions of your intire affection; the true resentment of which when I consent to part with, I desire I might lose that and all my happiness together. I am glad your pen tells me that you like this way of escaping sorrow; tis not onely the fruits but the end of wisdom, to keep fair weather in the Soul; and I am sure Divinity does not bid our eyes be alwayes melting over a remediless evil;



evill ; tis not fit we should suffer one wide-  
mouth'd Woe to swallow all our joyes ; and  
for my part I am resolv'd to be never so mis-  
erable, as not to have power to reap an innocent  
refreshment from the sense of what I possess in  
you : and be assured, that all the power I have to  
make this good is already in your possession.  
Methinks Man is not unsely resembled to a  
stream, whose employment it is, to travell from  
its Source to the Ocean ; the obstructions that  
affront its passage are the vexations we  
stumble at, which we use like Brooks, utter a  
murmuring complaint at the first incounter, and  
so passe by ; but the deepest Currents swim past  
and say nothing. Yesterday I received more  
Phyick with instructions from the Doctor,  
which I fear (besides the dissuasions of the wea-  
ther) that the continued agitations of my im-  
ployment here will not permit me to take till I  
arrive in the Country of *Nottinghamshire*,  
which will be about a fortnight or three Weeks  
hence ; where I hope to find leisure enough, not  
onely to observe his directions with a specious  
care, but also to refasten my self to my studies ;  
from which, the continued importunity of my  
*London*-employment has kept me so long loose-  
ned. I shall there have time to improve my  
Physical indeavours, and to thrive I hope in my  
*French* and *Italian* ; which I intend to set upon  
with the more industry, because I know not  
how

how soon I may meet with an opportunity to travel, for my allowance here is too small, &c. In the mean time the best recreation my fancy has, is to visit you, and to bring me word (at least by an affectionate presumption) how kind an intertainment you allow the memory of

*Your entirely loving Brother  
to command, R. L.*

### POSTSCRIPT.

*I pray let your next make me happy in the knowledge of your designs; to which if I may be serviceable, no man shall be so happy as my self.*

*He that cruciates himself because fortune is mischievous, clashes with wisdom.*

---

LET.

## LETTER LXV.

To Sir J. P.

Sir,

I Received your lines, that came happily to confute some doubts that I was lost to your memory: but indeed I could not expect in reason a gentler punishment for the crime of my ill-woven words then your silence; all I can say for my self, it was a sin of ignorance that provoked it, and your clear judgment no doubt found it so; though your goodnesse allowes it a better title. Sir, you have heretofore vouchsafed some propriety in me, and I wish I could find the way to so much desert as might perswade you, not onely to own; but challenge that interest from these desires. I but show boldness to let you know that I still continue in the same condition of a servant to my Lord C. without any sensible alteration, either to better or worse: indeed if preferment were still the reward of desert, I might blush to want it; but as it is now rated, though it were laid at my foot, I think I should rather chuse to tread upon it, then stoop to take it up. My chains are not so short here, but that they give me Elbow-room enough to lead a studious life; though I confess the fruits I have gathered from them, have been rather  
plex-

pleasant, then lasting. I have spent some industry upon languages, which has not altogether been unsuccessful, especially the *Italian* and *French*; from the later I have translated some pieces that I am encouraged to publish, but my more serious indeavours (for I call the other but my recreations) have been bent at the study of Physick, how prosperously, I am not fit to judge; and though they befriend me no further, I shall think they have done me some service in staying off idleness. But I should ask pardon for these impertinencies. I beseech you Sir present me humbly to your noble Lady, and believe me desirous to appear, what in heart I ever was,

Sir, Your most humble and  
faithful Servant, R. L.

---

## LETTER LXVI.

To Mr. W.

Worthy Sir,

I Received yours with the inclosed, and the pound of powder, and with them a perfect confirmation of the opinion I ever cherished of your reality. I wish I could as justly applaud my deserts as my fortune, for the gaining of such a friend; but though I fall short that way, at least I shall be careful not to lose him by ingratitude.

trude. You have given me so clear an encouragement to put more figures to my debt, as I have got the confidence to crave an increase of my obligation, and to desire you to find some vacant hour to deliver this inclosed to my excellent friend Sir *J.* upon the receipt of it he will, &c. What you laid out for the Powder, or what other charge you have been at in my behalf, either for sending Porters, paying for Letters, going by water, or ought else, I desire, nay I conjure you, you would take out of it, and to send me the rest, either to be paid to Mr. *D.* in *Lincoln-shire*, or by one *C.* a *Nottingham* Carrier that lies, &c. I am not so hasty of it, but that you may keep it till you have a fair opportunity. Sir, for what you have done already, and what you will do, give me leave to mention my hearty thanks, with my resolution never to appear insensible of these favours that bind me, Sir,

*Your faithful friend and  
servant, R. L.*

## LETTER LXVII.

To Mrs. L.

*Sweet Mrs. L.*

**B**ESIDES the Civilities I had from you, which claim an ample acknowledgment, I remember I tyed my self by promise to kiss your fair hands with a few lines, though all their errand be onely to tender you the unfeigned service of the sender, and to mention his wishes for the accomplishment of yours; if the effects of which might but hold a proportion with your deserts, you would be sufficiently happy. I know you are Mistress of goodness enough to pardon the slow payment of my word, and it shall encourage me to amend it with future diligence. You will much oblige to honour me with a line or two, and let me know how the state stands in your Family, and when we are like to bid you welcome into the Countrey. One request more and I have done; put me into the number of those that you count your most faithful friends, for indeed I am, and ever will be so, &c.

R. L.

LET-

LETTER LXVIII.

*To his Brother Mr A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**I** See you will make me an usurper against my will, by laying desert enough to my charge, to dazle the Eyes of Pretence, and even stagger the stoutest undertaking resolution. I confesse I cannot keep off some wishes to be what you would make me; and if I could arme as much power as desire, tis possible I might endanger the Fort you say I am Master of; and I am contented to dislike my own weakness that I am not so: but I have too much Earth about me to fit my selfe for such a flight, that with dull inticement is still seducing me downwards to its own Element, and hangs like a huge Plummer upon my pinions, when they are stretching at such a pitch: sure some pale flegmatick constellation threw a melancholy look upon my Nativity, and gave my Soul these blunt ill-temper'd tooles to work with: methinks I cannot behold the timely advantages of other Constitutions, and not upbraid my own. But certainly tis not amisse in some things to be unhappy, for if wants do not ingender despair, they must needs be fruitfull. Wisdom is a Coy Dame to all the World, but most inflexible to the Courtship of Fortunes

Darlings; and tis one of the best reasons why that blind Wenches smiles are dangerous, because tis so hard a task to taste her kindness, and not surfeit; and indeed not to overvalue those ingredients with which common opinion compounds her false felicity, is the way to purchase the true one.

If I were able to shew you events, as *Aspasia's* *Logistilla* shewed the race of the House of *Este* before their Conception, I would not hide them from you, though I kept the rest of the world in ignorance; but tis long since I left off the pretences to *Delphick* divination, and resolv'd to shut the eyes of my Reason, ever since she look'd through so false a Perspective. Certainly they that are now in the Saddle do sit very sure, and while they keep their feet in the stirrups of strength and vigilance, though they may receive a rude shock, it will be hard to unhorse them. I should be glad if you could keep your shelter till the Clouds clear up; but whensoever you leave it, you have parts that will make room for you in the World; wherever you direct your steps; and I shall never take a temporal favour more gratefully of Providence, then a capacity to serve you in such a design, or any other. I am now siffered to say no more but what I must ever say, that I am, and must ever be

*Principally yours, R. L.*

LET-



## LETTER LXIX.

To his Brother, Mr. A. L.

Loving Brother,

THOUGH I had a confidence in your affection, that can never be tempted to be less, yet methinks I should not do right to your last, if I did not confess that it set my apprehension to work upon your perfect friendship: things may be incapable of addition that are not of agitation: there are some generous liquors that never give so clear a proof that they have spirits, as when motion calls them to their active task; so these dear repetitions of profess'd amity from you, though they cannot make me love you better, they wake it into a better appearing, and teach me to take a more exact account of my self, of the right you have in me; and these (if you dare believe me) are my pleasantest recreations, since love (the parent and framer of delight) predominates in the imployment. If this world be well scann'd, there is nothing valuable in it but a true Friend: Community is not onely the hinge of the Universe, but the signet of every single delight; for were it possible to domineer over the whole Earth (pack'd into an entire Monarchy) and to be Master of all that wears the stamp of sublunary happiness, yet if the pos-

selfor be not allowed to larch his own felicity (at the rebound from others approbation) he will but brood his tiresome pleasures as an Usurer does his Gold, only own, not use them; and all his joyes (like Witches banquets) will onely seem and serve to cheat the appetite with a few false promises of sweetness. It were easie to prove, that, since Communication coynes our earthly delight, that there it comes nearest to perfection, where it receives a Copy of it self. By this it is fit you should guess how happy I deem my self in your kind invitation, which is backed with abundance of such tempting Arguments as Love and Reason, when they are joyned in Commission, do use to urge; and believe it they are received as the legitimate issue of your intire affection: what resentments such use to produce in a breast that has no harbour for ingratitude, cannot pose your apprehension; by that fancy the influence they must have in me, and therein read my thankfulness. But the quality of my imployment here is such, as I know it cannot yet consent to make me so happy. I have now almost destroyed a yearstime in this scurvey Countrey, since we last wandred from *London, &c.* You may find out many reasons to induce you to accept my Cousin C's. invitation of your company into *Lincoln-shire*; I shall not need to mention my wishes to see you there, nor tell you how happy you

you will make me in such a meeting, for the repetition is needless: if you come while I am on this side *London*, I will enjoy you in spite of all my Fetters; but make as much haste as you can, for this morning my Lord told me we should set out for *London* in the beginning of *May*. Your Picture I received, and am sorry I have no token to return you, that may deliver a visible message of my gratitude; it is applauded of all that see it, onely your Pencil has left out some gray hairs that the Epilogue of his misfortunes had planted on his visage. I have inclos'd the translation of a mad fantastick Dream, which is the fruit of my first Enterprize upon the *French* Tongue; I met it in a Romance call'd *Francion*, and it pleased me so well, as I was easily inticed to spoil it thus into *English*. I was tempted to make the whole book speak the same Dialect, but could not consent to lose so much time as the work would have demanded. Read it over, laugh at it, and return it again when I come to *London*; and now I have almost tyr'd my pen and your patience, it is time to subscribe my self, as I ever must be,

Your truly affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.

## LETTER LXX.

To Mr. L.

Sir,

I Received yours, and delivered those inclosed to my two Lords; the younger has in this return'd a reply. Sir, the report of Mr. W. and others, has given you so fair a character, as I shall deem my self happy to enlarge your acquaintance in my Lords house, and increase the number of your servants. Mr. W. if not lately removed, is still at *Antwerp*; we do now and then exchange a line or two, though many miscarry. If you will venture yours in mine, I shall do my best to make it reach his hands, for he has right to much more service than I can do him; we say nothing to one another, but what we care not if it be construed by the way. If Mr. B. once Fellow of Christs, be in those parts, I pray speak my service to him. Sir, if I may serve you herein ought else, I desire your instructions that are

Sir, Your most humble  
Servant, R. L.

LET-

## LETTER LXXI.

*To Mr. W.**My dearest Friend,*

**I**F the skie had been clear, and the passage free, your satisfaction had not been so long deferred. The Letters mentioned are irrecoverably lost: whether any basie hand, or prying eye be guilty of their interception I know not, but though I am confident there was nothing in them that could find work for a jealous construction, yet better judgements concur with my opinion to lose them quietly. What you would say to the other two, if you think fit, speak it to me onely, and if I do not get your desires effected, the defect will onely be found in my power. You are saluted with much kindness by the Gentleman, and intreated to let him know by your next to me, whether you received a Bill of Exchange of 5*l*. which was sent in Compensation of the charges you expended in your visits to the Prisoner; if it miscarried, as he fears, signifie so much, and you shall receive another inclosed in my next. Methinks you are very tardy in showing me how I may serve you. I must never suffer any to love better; and if you can think, as it is, my trust

ness equivalent, spare not to command

Your own for ever, R. L.

LETTER LXXII.

To his Brother, Mr. F. W.

Sir,

THE mistake that begot what you call your trouble, is become mine, and I am much afflicted for being presented to you in an exceptious character by the misapprehension of another; and should be more if it were no error. Indeed Sir, I have severely examined my self for the words I let fall that might provoke this glosse; and my memory can acknowledge none but those: When your brother asked me when I would write to you, I told him you were already in my score for a Letter, and till you had leisure to reply to that, I thought my silence might be well taken. If these words will bear such a Comment as displeasure, &c. I am sorry I did not understand them, and do beg the charity of your belief that I did not mean them as they are taken. I have been taught to prize your good thoughts at a higher value then to forfeit them with such a frantick piece of arrogance, which would render me as weak an understander of your

your worth, as a deserver of your friendship, I was in good hope when we left London, if a sudden occasion had not prevented, to pay you my personall thanks for your kind invitation; but we rather dwelt then visited by the way at my Lords of *Lincolnes* and *Westmerlands*, so as we are but newly arrived at *Nottingham*, where my Commanders have found me such employment as will scarce dispense with my absence on this side *Christmas*; and when I come, though I must bring that along with me that will give me a better title to your contempt then admiration, yet I make my self happy with the hopes of an opportunity to assure you that I am not the same which misinterpretation had made, but will ever be industrious to appear,

Sir, A true respecter of your worth,  
and an earnest desirer of  
your amity, R. L.

W<sup>m</sup> J. Amity Smithy

R. L.

LET

## LETTER LXXIII.

To his Sister F.

Dear Sister,

**B**y this time you have accused my absence and silence of much unkindnesse, and I stand condemned by your judgment for a forgetfull promise-breaker; and indeed did the reins lie loose upon my neck, I should deserve this censure. I confesse the receipt of a Letter from you that overflowed with Love; and, if I have not lost all my credit with you, be confident I met it with as high a tide of affection: I should have return'd a Paper to tell you so, but that I cherisht some forward hopes to do the message with more content to us both in person. When yours came we every day talk'd of leaving London, though our stay was prolonged from day to day, above six weeks after; and when we did, we consum'd as much time in coming down: and thus my ardent desires to see my friends were dallied into torment; and I brookt the delay so much the worse, because I had still a likelyhood in gaze: but now I am forced to wait with an extended patience for a remoter opportunity; for the Lady that I wait upon has got a belly, so big, as till that swelling falls, and the thing be made a Christian,

'tis



'tis impossible I should break away. I confess dear Sister, I have been so often forced to deceive your expectations, as you may think I rather make then suffer these delays; but be assured they have been as unwelcome unto me as your self: and if it be a property of love to desire the presence of the thing beloved, I may claim the restoration of your good opinion, for none is more desirous to see you then, Dear Sister,

*Your perfectly affectionate Brother  
to serve you, R. L.*

---

LETTER LXXIV.

*To his Sister J.*

*Dear Sister,*

**I** Have no other way to express my self to thee but the old one, which is, that I am still thy Brother as well in love as blood. I have contracted nothing from my acquaintance in three years absence that can deface the remembrance of thee and thy deserts; for though the world preaches that Doctrine, it must ever find me unapt to learn the Lesson: and believe it, however you apprehend my condition, I have no inticements here that may help to excuse the forget-

ing

ting of my friends and kindred ; it is so little impaired or amended, as I must desire you to understand it where it was, onely in one respect rather worse by the help of my Malady's increase ; how the Divine hand intends to use me by that means, I am uncertain, but will learn to welcome the worst. And now, dear Sister, I will give thee back thine own frequent expressions ; I do impatiently long to see thee and the rest of mine, and cannot fancy the world has a delight that exceeds the pleasure I shall then reap ; and whatever you think, I have often fallen out with my narrow fortunes that have thus transplanted me. Well, I will set no more times of my coming, lest I be forced as formerly to falsifie against my will ; but when least expected, tis probable I may surprise a welcom, and be restor'd the happiness of appearing what I must ever profess my self, dear Sister,

*Thine own, R. L.*

---

LET.

## LETTER LXXV.

To his Brother Major W.

Dear Brother,

Yours came very welcome to my hands, for it brought me a Present that I have laid up in my breast, I mean the confirmation of your amity; and now tis no more a guest, but a dweller; no longer hath a single Lodging, but commands the Mansion, and shall do till Time demolishes the Fabrick: in requital I represent you with a Copy of it self, or another of the same, and intreat you to keep it with as fair an allowance of credit, as I shall make it, or at least would have it deserve: and I hope nothing but a summons for one of us to leave the world shall perswade us to draw stakes. But I cannot pocket your praises without dispoyleing my self of a parcel of modesty that I must not spare. I would tell you they are more due to their Author, but that I hate flattery so heartily, as I scarce dare speak the full truth, lest I seem to design it; in the mean time pray take them back, and keep them or me till I have learned to deserve them. But now after all this, I could almost consent to chide you for representing me to your brother in so unbecoming a character, that has made him charge me in his Letter

ter with taking offence, unkindness, &c. at his silence, of which he has almost made it an entire deprecation: indeed I was not willing to be apprehended so exceptionous, and thus before I am seen to be known by a Solecism in good manners, was not convenient; and considering how much his worth outweighs me, I ought to have staid his leisure of writing with less impatience than you have made him fancy: But I apprehend your generous clear ingenuity in it, and that stops my mouth. I pray you give your pen leave to make me acquainted how it is now imploy'd, with what kind of gale Fortune kisses your Sayles, whether you intend still to anchor there, or to hoyst for another Port; and what time you will take to aire your ingenuity in *Norfolk*: these *Queries* are not the children of a bare Curiosity, but of such an affection as must ever render me, dear Brother,

*Yours in all requisites of a Friend  
and Servant, R. L.*

LET.

## LETTER LXXVI

To Mr. W.

*My Deare Friend,*

**Y**Our last indearing lines I perus'd with as much delight as ever love ingendred; I found things there not onely worth the reading, but the using; and, which is not ordinary, gather'd beauty and medicine from the same stalk: I will not be ashamed to confesse I have received much assistance from it; for it was capable to charm the most unquiet thoughts, and to assure the most unsetled and irresolute spirit. By this you may judge it came welcome, though not so welcome me home; for my *Norfolk*-journey is yet to take, and I think must be per force defer'd till the Spring, and so I shall be welcom'd with Nose-gayes: the reason is, besides the inclemency of the season, my Lady, &c. I hope my last that gave a particular account to your desires, got safe to your hands; I pray let your next tell me whether Mr. K. hath done any thing in what I intimated concerning the young Gentleman, &c.

*Your own,*

A. L. O.

LET.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

I Am glad to see you are so well arm'd against your Domestick Enemies, and can pull out the stings of vexation so dexterously: tis a Science that comprizes the whole art of living happily; and he that has perfectly learn'd it is rich in despite of the frowns, and without an obligation to the fawnes of Fortune. Discontent is the Gout of the mind, and so much the harder to be cur'd because it is hereditary, and as old as succession in posterity; but if we often repair to the great Physitian, he is alwayes able, and for the most part willing, to ease us: though it springs from the wombs of various causes, that are themselves complex'd in the concupiscible and irascible faculties; yet most commonly it proceeds from a surfeit of unsatisfied desires, which run madding after that they cannot have; or if sometimes they chance to overtake it, commonly they are as much tyr'd with the fruition, as before perplext with the defect; and like Huntsmen, reap more delight in the game than the Quarry. But I draw faces with a blunt Coal. We are suddenly resolv'd to morrow without fail to begin our journey to the Bath, and so  
 -THE- from

from thence almost to the Lands east and westward,  
which precipitate resolution does almost put me  
to my wits end, having so little Elbow-room of  
time for preparation: this makes me that I can  
yet say nothing to the later part of your Letter;  
and when my leisure is largest, my poor abilities  
will not let me say much to purpose, however I  
shall stretch them to an equal contribution in  
that charitable design. My multiplicity of busi-  
ness does you a kindness, and shortens your  
trouble, by inforcing me to subscribe my self,  
Dear Brother,

*Yours in the very abstract and spirits  
of affection, R. L.*

---

LETTER LXXVIII.

To his Brother, Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

I Am advis'd by many reasons to copy your  
content for my nearer approaches, but none so  
powerful as what you alledged; for, believe it,  
I study nothing with more circumspection and  
delight, then to preserve the perfect heat and  
health of our friendship from those cold dis-  
ses that use to ruine others. I am proud of my  
friends affection, though not their praises, 198  
L. could

could wish (though only to save the credit of  
their Judgment) that the one were as due as  
the other. Pray return my service to Mr. S. when  
you see him next, and tell him I am much in his  
debt for being preserv'd in his thoughts. I could  
never be at quiet with a Bookfeller, till I pro-  
mised to make him ready the second Part of  
*Hymen's* *Prologue* against the next Term; but  
my short allowance of time, will inforce me to  
huddle it up in such haste, as if I got any credit  
by the first, I have much reason to fear the se-  
cond will forfeit it: he offer'd to be at the charge  
of cutting my own face for the Frontispiece;  
but I rejected his offer, resolving the World  
should have no cause to smile at the vanity in  
putting my Picture to a paltry Translation; but  
finding him still eager to put a gay before his  
book, I design'd him this which is now a cut-  
ting, — Upon an Altar dedicated to Love,  
divers hearts transfix'd with Arrows and Darts  
are to lye broyling upon the Coals; and upon  
one of the steps of it *Hymen* is represented in  
the habit of a high Priest, with a Miter on his  
head, a Censer in one hand, and a Taper in the  
other, holding it in a posture as if he were going  
to light it at the Altar, when *Cupid* is to come  
behind him, and pull him by the Saffron sleeve,  
with these words proceeding from his mouth,  
*Nondum parat a sacra praeludia*, as much as to say,  
Tis not time to light your Marriage Taper, for  
the



the woodman be not pass: which alludes to the unfinished Story, as well by the Author as the Translator. I should gladly have been oblig'd to you for the Draught, not ignorant what advantages the Cut would have borrowed from your hand, which it now must want; but our scarcity of time could not permit it to stay for so much perfection, and so he that graves it has drawn it, though methinks but unskilfully. &c. It I alter not my intentions, I think I shall dedicate my Book to my Lord C. F. W. is gone to one Sir A. C. in Cambridge-shire, near New-Market, and made me half a promise to visit you at Birmingham before his return. By this time I have tyrd you most unmercifully with my tedious stuffe; but you have learn'd to pardon, by oft induring these tricks from, Dear Brother,

Your really affectionate Brother, R. E.

---

## LETTER LXXIX.

TO MR. R. C.

DEAR ROBIN,

THE now silent Nighengale does not wish so much ardor with for the flowry month that gives an harmonious Tongue to his sorrows to deplore Towns cruelty, as my soul labours

with the flames of the same desire that thy expectation goes with; for thy love to me, it is celebrated by every thought my heart weaves about it with a firm belief, the weakest of which was never spotted with the least suspicion: and for my affection to thee, though the defence is needless where there is neither accusation nor jealousy, yet I dare defy the Witchcraft of Time, the stupifying charms of Absence, the frailty of mine own memory, and all other *Promethean* accessories to forgetfulness, to steal away a spark of that fire of love which thy virtues kindled; and Heaven (to which then pure love nothing can be more acceptable) has refin'd to one Elemental substance which is neither capable of decay nor change. And though we owe little to Fortune, for suing an unkind divorce betwixt us, yet the influence of her malice had no operation but upon our earthly parts; when those more noble disdaining to owe a circumscription to her coy wayward power, I mean our souls ordinary Messengers, have wing'd with love after, and mutually visited by a secret sympathy our intellectual faculties, and sometimes laden with wishes and prayers for one anothers happiness, have met in the Ethereall journey to Heaven, and there congratulated the reciprocation of each others affection.

I have now gain'd an unhappy liberty by the losse of a deare Mother, and the cold unlab'd hand

Hand of Death has cancell'd that obligation of  
duty which I did owe, and so my power fail'd.  
The World will therefore shortly be my large  
home, and the enjoying thy Company my de-  
lightfullest repose; and till we shall again com-  
plete our contract, I shall truly rest

*Thy most affectionate, but unsatisfied  
Friend, R. L.*

**LETTER LXXX.**

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*  
*Dear Brother,*

**H**Ad not my employment made me a just ex-  
cuse, my saying nothing would have been  
more criminal then bad language; neglect in  
friendship being lesse pardonable than injury, be-  
cause tis harder to bring up coldnesse to a just  
temper, then to bring down anger; a fever be-  
ing much easier to cure than Lethargy. At my  
return to London (for I have been all this time  
in the Country) I found no lesse then three of  
your obliging Letters together, in which I read  
such an example of affection, and that so pure and  
so neer approaching to perfection, as if I did not  
find something in mine own breast of the same  
stamp and impression. I should give you the

prize of friendship from all men yet that ever  
 struggled for it. 'Tis not a bare speculation of  
 things in their causes and effects, nor a notionall  
 penetration into the Pedigree of every single Ef-  
 fence can render a man wise, without an Appen-  
 tiship of use and practice. To be able to define  
 friendship, to know her just basis & true Centre,  
 her constitution, temper, object & end, will not all  
 make a true friend, unlesse that knowledge (after  
 a fit choice) can make its way through the affe-  
 ctions, into such proofs as either necessity or oc-  
 casion shall dictate, that you have both the con-  
 templaive and the active part, has appeared, not  
 only to my opinion, but experience, and will  
 never want a place in my memory, and shall al-  
 wayes be a task for my Industry both to pattern  
 and requite. I am most sensibly afflicted at my  
 poor Sister J's Feaver, and though I even fear to  
 know how it stands with her, yet I pray put me  
 out of my pain as soon as possible in the mean  
 time. I shall not fail to solicit Heaven in her be-  
 half, which is the best assistance I can lend her.  
 My Lords only Sonne and Heire is newly af-  
 fected with the same malady, which I believe  
 will make us remove for *London* the next week.  
 I pray present my hearty thanks to the Doctor  
 for bestowing his Receipt upon me, this day I in-  
 tend, God willing, to make it. Let your next tell  
 me whether my Nephew *Anthony* spake of a  
 Letter I sent him, with a Book, wherein was in-  
 closed

advised another to my Lady. This Fever  
grows almost Epidemicall in the Country, and  
the small Pox here, &c. Well, my dear Bro-  
ther, I am  
Yours and will be so, in all places, times,  
qualities, conditions, &c. R. L.

LETTER LXXXI.

To His Brother Mr. A. L.

Deare Brother,

I Am resolved to keep our intercourse alive,  
though scarcity of subject, and barrenness of  
ingenuity allow it but course fare with friend-  
ship: tis Term-time all the year, and when it  
grows weary of sealing alternate Writs, it be-  
comes burden to itself; like a sickly stomach,  
perverting that into humour which should con-  
vert into Chyle. My cloud that our last paring  
exhaled, is not yet dispell'd; which for the time  
thing does both accuse and excuse me, in failing  
the imbecillity of Reason, and strength of Law,  
but necessity is the daughter of fate, and our  
Lawes as indispenable. I confesse, reason  
drawn from reason cannot fortifie my force  
strongly, but sometimes the battery of reason  
makes a breach wide enough for imagination to

er, but since I cannot overthrow it by  
 contest, I am resolv'd to evade it by dismission,  
 and no more to invenom my wound by hand-  
 ling it, &c. I do passionately wish with more  
 power, that I might increase my happiness by it  
 in serving you: but I fall short in every thing  
 but affection, which makes, and will preserve me

*Eternally Yours, R. L.*

## LETTER LXXXII.

*To Doctor B.*

*Dear Doctor,*

I Perceive by an hint in Mr. H. his last, that the  
 Carrier has been the miscarrier of two Let-  
 ters that were level'd at your hands, and seduc'd  
 by his neglect to an irregular motion; if Chance  
 ever yet conducts them to their Centre,  
 they will tell you the same that this has Com-  
 mission to say, though perhaps in another  
 dresse; like severall Structures, that express va-  
 riety of shape and contrivance, though they de-  
 rive their pedigree from the same Quarry and  
 Architect. And now D.D. I am sorry I was never  
 so great a favourite of Fortune or Nature, as to  
 make any just pretence to the tribute you speak  
 of; all that I dare claim is but the due to such

friendship as you find it, and drawn  
 so lively, and would bring the most cruel  
 in love with the love that feeds it. In the mean  
 time I can give no precedence to those wishes  
 of yours that would cut off the large distance  
 betwixt us, since I have some of the same mould  
 and making of an equall ardor, but since neces-  
 sity votes them down, do but send H. to Lon-  
 don as oft as I shall L. to H. and we need  
 not court a dispensation of her severe Lawes  
 for a meeting. Pray mention my due respects to  
 your vertuous Besfellow Mr. H. honest C. B.  
 and the rest that know me, and to do him the  
 right (*conjuratori nunquam decedat amicitia ve-  
 spera surgente, nec rapidum fugiente salum*) to let  
 him keep the same place in your affections that  
 will ever continue, Dear Doctor,

Immortally yours,

R. L.

# LETTER LXXXIII.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

MY last weeks failing was not because I did  
 not write: but I think my woman was  
 drunk

drunk that usually calls for my Letters, and so  
let the last lie like a dead Commodore in my  
hands, resembling some insects here, that are  
born, live and die to no purpose. I shall not have  
room enough in this to raise a bank against the  
overflow of your unmerited praises, and confuse  
the height of your esteem as I ought: but it shall  
be my task to make the best use of them, and  
make that my mark which you have made my  
Quarry: for since they are not Essences, as your  
good opinion would have them, in but fit I  
should keep them by me here as baits for imita-  
tion. I know not the constitution of your Inte-  
rests where you are, and therefore cannot judge  
whether they be healthfull or sickly; only I  
know your ingenuity is so well tempered with  
Judgement, as you need no assistance at the forge  
of your own fortunes; all then I have to do in  
relation to that, is to wish all your hopes pro-  
phets, and your feares impostors. I know not  
what to say to the Bark you spoke of, because  
I am ignorant how she is built, and therefore can  
give no opinion whether she be worth the man-  
ning: but tis yours and not mine that must ei-  
ther keep you ashore, or let you aboard; in the  
mean time methinks her Lading is not incon-  
siderable, especially being to be coupled with  
your industry. I delivered your Letter to Mr.  
M. W. who represents your well-expressed affection  
very kindly, and desired me to give it you so  
with



with this service, I need not say more of my ver-  
tuous Friend Mr. W. than you find, or at least  
may apprehend, by judging what he is by what  
he sayes; and believe it he is no dissembler. There  
was nothing but my haste in fault that I did not  
acquaint you with the contents of my Sister F's  
Letter, and therefore you might have had that  
excuse for breaking up this answer; there is no-  
thing in it but you are equally concern'd in with  
my self, and were your interest less, I never had  
cause to think a secret less safe in your breast  
than mine. I hope I need not conjure you by all  
that here is dear betwixt us, to strain your en-  
deavours in F's behalf, who has deserv'd so well  
of us all: her other Friends that approve Mr.  
B's Propositions may perhaps look no further  
then the Bark; but I know you will not content  
your self with likelyhoods and appearances,  
without a subtille and solid penetration into true  
beings and realities; and I shall never doubt that  
metall that comes with approbation from your  
touch-stone, &c. My Messenger stayes for my  
Letter, which parts me to a period. Dear Bro-  
ther,

I. H. *Ever yours with all my  
heart and soul,*  
R. L.

LET.

## LETTER LXXXIV.

*To his Brother, Mr. F. W.**Dear Brother,*

**T**Hough you owe me for a Letter, yet I am so much in your debt for things of greater value, as I cannot be unwilling to lessen the engagement, though such perry payments are like to wipe out but little of the score. I have ventur'd to send you by this bearer the mis-shapen issue of my idle hours, hatch'd at such firings when my wanton Genius was too lazic to follow the pursuit of more serious studies. I confesse it has some deformities which I am not guilty of, I mean grosse faults escaped in the Presse, which you will easily find and amend; if you lose so much time as to read it over, but if you think it unworthy, you are of my mind, and may bestow it on some that does not exact from himself so weighty an account of his hours. I have no more to say but what I must ever say,

*Your really affectionate Brother  
to serve you, R. L.*

LET.

## LETTER LXXXV.

To Mr. R. W.

SIR,

I Cannot suffer the Fate of my former Letters to discourage me into silence; for if but one escapes Ship-wreck, it will do the business of the rest, and tell you all that they treated of (though with less variety) which is, that I am perfectly yours: and till you find out some command that may engage my pen to some other discourse, I must still only talk upon the same subject. You know I was never prone to meddle with newes; but now it is forbidden with a penalty, I hug my aversion. The other day I casually met this inclosed page in a Pamphlet, and though it was directed to a Gentleman I know not, yet being dated from A. and subscribed with R. W. I guess'd your acquaintance Mr. — the Author; if you have interest enough in him to wish him well, let him see it for his future caution; if I be mistaken, I hope the error will find an easie pardon. I have not yet been long enough in London to give you account of your Eastern friends, I hope my next will do it. I must still repeat my desires, that you will use me while I am here; for I must ever be

Entirely yours, R. L.

LET-

LETTER LXXXVI.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

I Should be as unwilling to be overpriz'd as undervalu'd, since every man is oblig'd to preserve as strict a guard of modesty as courage. There are some species of vertue (according to Moralists) though they all aim at the same mark and agree in their end, yet in their operation are so vastly discrepant (not to say contrarious) as they are scarce comparable in the same subject: and thus (unless the oeconomy of our selves be very cautiously manag'd) to con one vertue thoroughly, is to forget another; nor can there be an higher proof of wisdom, nor is man ever so exact a Microcosme, as when, in imitation of the Elements, opposite qualities are equally mingled to a just temperament, and so tame themselves to a perfect harmony. But to return to yours; had the Frontispiece of it been drawn by another Pen, it would have been confid'd Complement; but from you I give it the usuall reception, and only believe (though the expressions much overtop me) Love guided your hand when you set down those mistakes. To judge aright is a task so difficult, as they that come neerest (bating things demonstrative) may be

Be rather said to fancy then attain it; especially every man being subject (at least sometimes) either to opinion, passion, or partiality; great enemies to a clear Judgement: but I shew the weaknesse of mine, by airing you with these un-necessaries. This week contributes little satisfaction to your appetite of newes, &c. But I dur-run the Constable: Dear Brother,  
*Unconsciously yours to*  
*serve you, R. L.*

---

## LETTER LXXXVII.

*To Mr. E.*

*Good Landlord,*

I Received a Letter from our Friend, inclosed in one of Mr. H's. by which I perceive he found it unsafe to abide in a place so unworthy of his residence: 'tis a sad world that your treacherous Ocean should only rage with such storms as threaten wrack to none but the vertuous and deserving; but you had the advantage of me, and had a taste of his society which I pine for, but love you not so ill to grudge it: he tells me you are suddenly to remove to *Driford*, which renders me (though sensible of my own loss, in the discontinuance of our friendly intercourse) truly  
glad

glad for the advancement of your condition; I never found it a difficult task to make my own interest do homage to my friends felicity, which if you purchase, I shall taste the fruit of my own well-wishes. For my Trunk, I desire you would use the means to send it down to my Landlords in *Holborn*, I will write to him to pay for the carriage. My true love and respects to my good Landlady, and Mrs. B. with the rest, and if ever my affaires carry me neer *Bristol*, you shall see you are not forgotten by

*Your true friend, R. L.*

## LETTER LXXXVIII.

*To Mr. W.*

*Sir,*  
**T**Hough this shall run the hazard of missing the way to your hands, yet I cannot content my self onely to remember you, without indeavouring to tell you so. I received yours dated the fiftenth, the last of *May*; which pain'd me with no little regret that Mr. R. finds his affaires in so bad a condition, and my judgement of them so erroneous. I have not yet left admiring the last rare proof of your affection, nor reproching Fortunes spite that would not let  
*belg* me

me tell you how tenderly I resented it, I am not friends with our fruitless residence here, when I consider how I might serve you at *London*, and I blush to think how little I have performed to deserve your ingenious acknowledgments; but my remote abode does now increase my despair of mending those faults. I am not able to tell you how well I love you, for I have it better expressed within then I am able to utter: but of this be assured, I would not be master of all my other wishes, on condition not to render them serviceable to yours, whose joyes and griefs shall be inseperably twisted with those of

*Your unalterable friend, and faithful  
servant, R. L.*

LETTER LXXXIX.

*To Mr. H.*

*Sir,*

I Am sorry for the first impediment your pen acknowledges, *viz.* the want of good news, for the second, you must give me leave to imitate yours, and play with ~~me~~ for even my own imperfections do delight me when they make you merry: Your profession of a ragged garb is but a modest disguise of your inward bravery: &c

M

thus

thus you go backward in your own esteem, that you may take the farther leap into others; thus being over-lavish in my commendations, you are too much a niggard in denying your own abilities. Mrs. B. is nothing so much beholding to your pleasant humour as my self, for it has created her an unworthy servant, and made me a very deserving Mistress before I thought of it; but I believe distance and absence will conspire to continue it still a jest, as sure you meant it; however Sir, notwithstanding you forbid it, I must renew the profession of my ingagements to you, and do but wish for so much power as may make you find that the reality which you suspect the complement of

*Your truly affectionate friend  
and servant, R. L.*

## LETTER XC.

*To his Brother Mr. A.M.*

*Dear Brother,*

**W**Hat you are pleased to miscall extravagancies of your Pen, are better construed by him that receives them, who never reads these welcome repetitions and confirmations of your amity; but (referred to that) he boldly concludes himself happy in spite of all the affronts of Fortune, and defects of Nature; by this



this you may guess how deeply you may oblige me in being still so extravagant. You had not been last Week insulted, if an accidental emergency had not snatched my Pen out of my hand, and alarm'd my obedience to an indispensable employment (imposed by the commands of those I serve) which swallowed all the time that offered the opportunity. I hope my sister *S.* received my last Weeks Letter, which had layen three or four dayes by me ready written, or else she had missed as well as you. I am contented she should think me willing to the matrimoniall bargain she has made, and am sorry my enforced absence has rendred me incapable of disposing my indeavour to serve a person I love so dearly, in an affair of so much importance; though since you condescended to accept the Province of treating and concluding in her behalf, my confidence in your caution and prudence tells me, that all other assistants would be superfluous and supernumerary. I am extremely melancholy'd at your dilated resolutions of seeing *London*; and the rather so, because I fear we shall spend the two following Terms in the Countrey, and so misse the happiness of your society. I have not yet received so much as a tittle from the Lord *C.* when I do you are sure to have a sudden account. You will oblige Mr. *W.* to inquire of his friends present condition and welfare. I have here inclosed his little token to

you, the stone may boast a very ancient pedigree between his birth and his present being; the face was intended for one of the Roman Emperours; but whether the hand was happy that grav'd it, is best refer'd to your judgement. Let me intreat you to pay my respects as they are due to all my friends you shall encounter in your voyage, especially at *L.* hall. If I may have the opportunity of writing once more before you set forward, I will venture to trouble you with a book or two to *L.* and my Nephew. When you next see Mr. *P.* pray return him my respects proportion'd to his civilities. I have much sorrow for my poor sister *W.* and as much wonder at her husbands silence, from whom I have not received a line this half year. Present me very kindly to my Cousin *W.* and tell him since he lik't the first part so well, if I knew how to send it, he should have the second. But I have made no conscience of tyring your patience: pardon all my faults, and believe me, Dear Brother,

Your own to honour, love, and  
serve you, R. L.

LET

## LETTER XCI.

To his Cousin A. L.

Dear Cousin,

**T**Is time to recover my credit, that I doubt almost languishes in your esteem, through the slow performance of my promise. But sure you have goodnesse enough to make the interpretation gentle, and I hope faith enough to believe what I profess, without a spot of complement, that I am to you all that you can desire in affection, though lesse then what I passionately wish to be in the proofs of it: would my occasions have allow'd time enough, I should have ventured fair for the best of Titles. I mean a Peacemaker between you and your Father-in-law; but that was denied by the severity of my affairs, requiring more time then I was master of; and indeed treaties of that nature are better let alone then not perfected. I know not how your Mother interprets my forbearance of an expected visit, but I fear unkindly; though indeed onely these considerations, and not any coldness of affection to her would have it so. Well, if you want any thing that London affords within the reach of my poor power, I am here to serve you; for take my word I desire nothing with

more ardour then to appear as I am, Sweet  
Cousin,

Your truly affectionate Uncle and  
servant, R. L.

# LETTER XCII.

To Mr. G.

Dear Sir,

I Am once more grown into a condition to  
claim your promise of correspondency, and  
shorten the distance betwixt us, by a literal in-  
tercourse. Upon Saturday night we reacht the  
Bath; and as if the Heavens intended to intre us  
by degrees to what we went for, we were bath'd  
by the way by an almost continued rain; thus  
against our wills imitating natures method in the  
conduct of her master-piece, Man, to his per-  
fect growth; first she teaches him to creep, then  
go, and so forward: so we began with drops,  
and are now succeeded to Fountains, but whether  
those will (like *Bethsaida's* Poole) cure our Dis-  
eases, is yet an Embryo in the womb of Time,  
when their own resolutions are better known to  
themselves, perhaps like the nature of weighty  
things they may descend to me, however to  
give you my guesse, I think we are travelled to  
the West like a Winters Sun, where our stay will  
take

take up more then our voyage, and to make the Simile run upon more wheels, all the dayes I stay here will be as tedious as so many long nights without sleep. Present me cordially to my Brother, and tell him, if I thought I should not lose my labour, he should not receive them thus by a glance, but by a level point-blank from my pen. You may assure *Polycarpus* I have no more leaves to take, unless he will give me leave to wish his wit may never shrink in the wearing, nor his mirth in the wetting, so long as he has use for them. If you can, let me feel how the great pulse beats, and preserve me in your belief, as I am, Sir *F.*

*Your most affectionate  
Friend, R. L.*

---

LETTER XCIII.

*To Mr. G.*

*Deare Sir,*

I Had sooner given you a receipt for your last, if the motion of my head would have given my hands the liberty, for since our arrival here, my Lord and I, like *Don Quixot* and his *Sancho*, have done nothing but seek adventures, visiting all the Towns of remark, and enchanted Castles we could

could hear of, as if we intended to give the World a more exact Geography of the place, and mend *Cambdens* Map of the County: only we have charg'd no Windmills yet, nor any thing else but his purse. We are now issuing out upon a second enterprize upon *Bristol*, but I think we shall quickly finish that adventure, unlesse we meet with some distressed Damosels. The I's and No's you speak of, put them and their power all together, I think spell nothing but *I nose*. I would fain live to see the day that the sweet finger may have cause given him to set his Psalms to the Tune of *Lachryme*, first hang up his Harp and then himself, for an imitable example to the whole Congregation in the Chappel: methinks the Members falling out about the reckoning upon the marriage day of their new authority expounds the Fable of the *Laphes* or *Centaur*s; make you the construction. We are now in a Town where most of the people get their bread by their water, I mean, the Bath; and to strengthen the Paradox, those that never knew how to govern themselves are yet guides to others. Of a City tis doubtless the prettiest of *England*, in a double sense, as it is little and handsome. Most of the inhabitants live the life of fishes in Summer, and Flies in Winter, for then they have nothing else to do but sleep in their crannies. He that comes of the best house of the B—— is come to

Bath

Bath, and we drank your health yesterday. Present me as is due to all : but tis time to make an end, and call my self, Dear Sir,

*Yours perfectly to his power, R. L.*

LETTER XCIV.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Dear Brother,*

**I** Am very glad your Ague has once more taken his leave, in a double respect, because it has released you at present, and (in all likelihood) of future trouble, at least remov'd them to a remote distance; it being the property of those concussive maladies, (resembling a friends reproof, or a Parents correction) to trouble the body into amendment, and pinch health into a greater purity: and indeed methinks the turns of health and sicknesse, like the vicissitudes of joy and grief, while they overflow not their banks, are not only tolerable, but sometimes necessary; no Halcion-day so pleasant, as that which succeeds the precedency of a lowring morning. Your decoction no doubt was very safe, and the admixture of *Diagridium* and *Sal Absynthii* not improper; but believe it, this constant taking away the bran by an artificial Sive, does but eye the

the hands of nature, which if let loose and at liberty, no doubt would do it better her self: health hastened by a Physicall assistance is like fruits ripen'd by artificiall glasse, which are neither so fair to the eye, gratefull to the taste, nor so lasting as those that stay the leisure of time for a genuine maturity, and I am confident that a good Diet, moderate Exercise, and a merry heart, are the most soveraign Remedies you can take to perfect your recovery. My Brother W. came hither on *Thursday* last, and parted hence for *Oxford* on *Tuesday*; his Brother the Major keeps him company in the Journey, he excused it, that he did not visit you by the way, and is resolv'd to mend his fault in his return, which I believe will be about *Tuesday* next; I think we sent your Ague to flight by drinking your health. I pretend not to any confidence, or indeed belief of what my last told you in reference to newes, but rather take it as the child of some single conjectures, that are ever limming likelihoods of what they would have, and conceiting themselves into their pristine happinesse; yet I will not sweare that all is Apochrypha. I am acquainted with a Welsh Prophet here, one E. which seldom dreames without a Revelation, or sleeps without a Vision as he calls them, who tells the world of a sudden return of Monarchy to its old bias, and has been so saucy to petition our grand Councel to bring home *Charles Stuart*



to his English Throne, and threatens their disobedience with an utter destruction; yet this man has not only escap'd hitherto with impunity, but they say is privately cajol'd by some Starres of magnitude; tis true, his former predictions have been strangely credited with events, as the death of the King, the lifting the Lords *Essex* and *Fairfax* successively to the Generals place, the downfall of Presbytery, and dissolution of this Parliament, which he hit to half an hour: but I suppose you have seen most of this in his Books: if you have them not, I will send you them next week bound in one: for my part I read them for nought but sport, but he is not half so much laugh'd at as he was at first. I did intend to put out my Letters next terme, but I see I shall be hinder'd by a sudden resolution my Lord and Lady have lately taken, to make a journey to the Bath, and so from thence into *Devonshire* and *Cornwall*, to visit two Sisters of my Lords, which are there richly married. Present me duly to all my friends, and preserve me in your affection as I do you, that am (dear Brother,)

Indispensibly unreservedly

Yours R. L.

LET.

## LETTER XC VII.

To his brother Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

**I**F this ample interval and vast intermission that has insensibly crept between our last correspondence, had not on my part been constrained by the invincible and indispensable laws of Necessity, I should affix an Apology to the forehead of my Letter for neglect, and torment my head to excuse the offence of my heart; since he that can take commission from his own sloth, to let fall the thred of a friendly intercourse, betrays a lasscency and a languor in his amicable resentments, and is no better then the shell of a friend, that would be thought to hide what he has not. I am now freshly return'd from the *English-Scythia*, viz. *Cornwal*, which entertain'd us as the land of *Canaan* did the *Israelites*, with all that plenteous variety which was complex in the general terms of milk and honey, &c. But really I found as little correspondence betwixt them and *London*, or any of the Eastern parts, as if they had been as well of another Nation as Language; and venturing some Letters twice or thrice in vain by a lame Poste, in which Packets still something to you, and finding they all fell short of the marks they aim'd at, I sat  
down

down half angry into an obstinate resolution of adventuring to say no more to my friends till I could do it with greater assurance ; which made some of my intimate acquaintance in *London* to conclude me dead or sick; and their conjectures were not altogether so wide as I could have wish'd them ; for I scarce enjoy'd one well day in ten Weeks absence . At my arrival I met the deplorable news of my dear sister W's death, which has afflicted me beyond expression, as well in reference to my loss in her, as to the poor boyes she has left destitute of a discreet and indulgent Mother. I pray let me know by the next missive without fail how the condition of our family is stated, in relation to the health and affairs of those persons that compose it, especially your self, who ever led the van to the whole World in my wishes, &c. I have now nothing more to speak, but my desire that you would pardon my haste, with the faults it commits, since my time is too penurious to allow me a present circumspection. Expect an amends in my next, and continue me still in your thoughts, as I am,  
Dear Brother,

*Sincerely, solemnly, unreservedly yours  
to serve you, R. L.*

LET.

## LETTER XCVI.

To his Aunt H.

Honoured Aunt,

Should I suffer Oblivion as well as my self, and swallow your last excellent entertainment, besides the proof of my own ingratitude, I should filently accuse your goodness for misplacing it self upon a subject so unworthy: give my Pen then leave to return you what I can, my true thanks, since what I would is beyond the reach of my power. I should willingly give you fewer thanks, could I make my deeds Rhetorically; for though acknowledgement seems the cheapest kind of requitall, yet could I find out the other way, I should ease my self of many passionate wishes that have yet been lost upon mine own inabilities; but I dare go no further in this subject, lest circumspection to speak all the truth, should make all look like Complement. I was lately importun'd by a friend of mine, to give him my opinion, whether H. would not be a fit place to set up an Academy for the breeding of young Gentry, in all such qualities as passe in the opinion of the world for Ornaments: he professes to teach the French, Italian and Spanish Tongues, Mathematicks, the use of the Globe, besides Latine and Greek, and

and I am confident will prove no Mountebank in any thing he undertakes, for I dare speak him one of the most compleat Gentlemen of this age, but I suspended my opinion of the design, till I knew yours, by which if approv'd I shall render mine with the more confidence, because I know your Judgement so little acquainted with error, as it seldom misses to misse of it. Dear Aunt, if you vouchsafe to give me a line or two how you relish it, he shall steere his course accordingly, and I shall range it among those favours that have made me your desperate debtor, but, dear Aunt,

Your most humble and  
faithful Servant, R. L.

**LETTER XC VII.**  
To his Brother Mr. F. W.

Dear Brother,  
Besides the desert of your kind expressions, which call'd to a slow hand for a reply, I am hinted by the newes of my Sisters safe delivery to wish you as much joy in your young Sonne, as if the present hopes in him were already ripen'd to their future perfection, and expectation were chang'd into assurance. I know not whether you

you should more skill in the diminution of your  
own, or extolling my deserts, in the first act put  
on the face of modesty, in the second of kind-  
ness; and fighting with such Weapons, she can-  
not chuse but triumph. I dare not enter the lists  
that way; but if an honest heart that speaks  
plainly, and meanes well, that takes care to pre-  
serve its own simplicity from such mixtures as  
will harm it, I have it for you, and will keep it  
so. Present my dear respects to my Sister, and tell  
her, I wish you may make her Mother to a nu-  
merous off-spring, on condition they may all  
prove as so many accessaries to the Parents hap-  
piness: by that time this is like to reach your  
hands, perchance the guests and gossips may be  
assembled at the Christning, to each of which,  
if I know them, I beseech you Sir, present me  
as is due: I cannot chuse but mention honest  
Mr. H. M. B. Mr. D. &c. So oft as your Pen  
gives me a taste of your welfare, I relish much  
happinesse; for Sir, believe it, you cannot lose  
any confidence upon my affection, that desires to  
appear to you,

*All that is requisite in perfect  
Amity and Service, R. L.*

**LET**

## LETTER XCVIII

For Mr. J. E.

Sir,

I Received your last, with your thanks for those blots, whose ill contrivance may rather summon my own blushes than your acknowledgment: all the disposall I will challenge in the noble proffer of your heart, is still to reserve him a harbor there, who is never so angry with his stars unkindness, as when he considers he can pay down no greater earnest of desert for these favours than a few cheap words. Sir, I know no greater encouragement to any indeavour than obedience to your Commands; for which the employment it self would be an ample recompence, and I should reap a plenteous Harvest in the very tillage. I know you are all thirstily of happy newes, but this week affords not a drop to quench it: you have not deserv'd to be cheated with hopes for realities, nor do I think it fit to send you Conjectures for Positives. The strongest incounter with our seares is given by the *&c.* what that may produce, I leave to the steadier ballance of your Judgement. Our expectations have been so oft, like the early blessings of a forward Spring, been betrayed to the tyranny of a following Frost, that I am resolved

N

mine

shall smile keen winter, before his victorious  
rayes, &c.

R. L.

LETTER XCIX.

To Mr. R. W.

*My dearest Friend,*

I Received those lovely Copies of a vertuous  
and knowing soul in the last lines, with such a  
gladness, as none but you that had power to cre-  
ate it can fancy : this Paper will not hold the  
description, and therefore think it but the re-  
sult of an affection so simply pure, as has long  
since left off the capacity of growth and decay,  
and then you have it. You do well to say we can-  
not be divided ; for the remotest corner of the  
Earth cannot hide you from me, and even at  
such times when I know not where you are I  
visit you ; you have put such sweetnesse, and  
yet so much gravity in your words, as I know  
not whether I am more ravish'd or instructed, and  
have much adoe to scape self-love, because I am  
so lov'd, though I do more then like the Cha-  
racter of dispositions, observation of regional  
propensions, and proper distempers of your trac-  
ing the foot-steps, skilfull reaching upon the de-  
cay'd



broidery of a clear judgement upon all, when such a Bee flies among flowers, I cannot wonder if she carries home store of Honey; when so active a fancy incounners such apt materials to frame Idea's, tis not strange if she brings rich ladings to the understanding. But above all, my dear Friend, I must remember to thank you for those sweet and candid insinuations of Piety and Vertue, which with a cunning affection, you gently communicate, by presupposing that I have them already, and thus your skill and kindness combine to interweave delight and profit, and conspire my happiness. Well, could I but take my visible Example where I had my Precept, the Lesson would be lesse difficult, and I sooner shap'd to your mind; for though I strive to love as perfectly as possible, yet I dare not think my self qualified enough to deserve such a Friend, &c.

*Eternally Yours, R. L.*

---

### LETTER C.

*To ———*

*Madam,*

I Cannot pocket your excellent lines, without Expressing my own unhappiness in aspiring to

what I should only have been contented to admire : had I but gaz'd, and then given over, the impression had not gone so deep, and I might have outworn the wound ; but it was too hard a task to begin to understand you, and not suffer Love to undo me with ambition. Had my eyes only betray'd me, and your face and feature ty'd on my chains, I might have trusted time and absence for a Cure, and read for it in the variety of other cheeks that are white and red ; but 'tis your diviner part has charm'd me, that soul of vertue and discretion that guided your Pen took me prisoner : nor can I hope a release from Reason, since Reason it self is a fellow-captive with the rest. I confesse I am stagger'd as well as you in my resolution of seeing of you no more, and sory I did not except visits, when I forswore addresses ; but 'tis in your power to interpret the Oath with that condition ; and though more reviews cannot mend the sculpture of your Image in my heart, nor a perpetuity of absence deface it, yet I could willingly (before the wind carries me away) take encouragement from you once to see the dear cause of my unpitied sufferings ; which you may safely grant, because I re-inforce my promise to let alone that subject that so much offends you, and torments your servant. I should now indeavour to confute the modest injury you have done your own deserts, and tell you how your striving to extinguish

guish increas'd the ardour, that you vainly be-  
stow the title of Candour and sincerity upon  
the same thing you scorn, or at least misprize;  
besides, I should gratefully mention the cruel  
charity of your wishes, that would have no  
thought of your self disquiet me, which you  
know is impossible; but this would be to an-  
swer your Letter, and coldly to dispute, which  
my present transport will not allow: well, though  
you have raced it out, I must ever fasten the E-  
pithet of loving to the title of

*Your eternall Servant, R. L.*

---

## LETTER CI.

*To his brother Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**Y**OUR last undated Letter I received last night,  
and perus'd the well-woven variety in it  
with so clear a delight, as it resembled the Suns  
victorious glory in a Cloudy morning, dispel-  
ling the mists of melancholy which has lately  
got a trick to sit something heavy on my dull  
spirit; but I am resolv'd to rowse it: how Sir F.  
has digested my mistake, and the stupid effects  
of it, I know not, nor do I much disturb my  
thoughts about it, for he has parted with much

of his Candor, if he does not resent true affection in it, (though ill exprest.) It is not in my power to overvalue your last kindnesse, such cordiall condescensions in a true Friend being (like the greatest number in Arithmetick) impossible to be exprest; and had my will a power adequate, you would soon see the requital would much surmount the acknowledgement. I suppose my last (if it scap'd the danger of so long a Journey) told you, that I am now a Patient to one Mr. D. whose Physick I still daily take, (though yet with little apparent successe;) but he is confident, and therefore I do not despair; however if you have a *Recipe* from Dr. B. of some soveraign *lotium*, it will be gratefully welcom. I am i'vective against cruel Interest, and do upbraid my narrow condition that will not suffer me to meet you at *Norwich*, (so much love being the inviter, and would faine be the Guest) but my Chain is not long enough to reach so farre; and (till opportunity growes ripe) I am loth to break it; I will therefore content my self to wish your meeting happily divided betwixt successe and delight.

I cannot disapprove the Character of the Gentleman, and not be Cynical; only I could have wish'd (for my Sisters sake) that his mind had not held more of his Treasure; but it seemes, affection makes her willing to accept of an *Uopian* Joynture. The joyes are confest more purely

purely genuine that wait at those Temples  
where Love makes the match, and not Interest;  
but this age is sway'd with such a blind injustice;  
that it even forces a byas upon the most prudent  
vertue. Indeed I alwayes observ'd in her a dis-  
creet foreseeing Providence, while she stood at  
the stern of her own Cockboat. In which, (if he  
does match her as well as in affection) no doubt  
but the bigger bark of their family will be well  
Pilored, and so by a joynt Industry their stock  
daily encreased. I do exceedingly applaud the  
solidity of your caution, in making sure of that  
summe; but if I were able to advise better (as I  
am not) it would be fruitlesse, since you know  
with resolution all counsel is incompatible.  
This day I wrote to my Sister F. and inclosed it  
in one to my Sister F. wherein I do (not with-  
out much regret) acquaint her with my unfortu-  
nate failing in her behalf, though I stirred in  
it with as much dexterity both of minde  
and body as was possible; but the main  
cause of our failing was, that I knew not  
the opportunity soone enough. I am not  
now in so good a condition to serve my Con-  
fin C, as I was when my Lord of *Lincoln* re-  
sided at *Tattershall*, within four miles of his  
Uncle; for now he is come to *Sempringham*,  
much more remote, where I think he will win-  
ter; so as I do much upbraid my own negligent  
omission to see him before I came from thence.

to *Haughton*, though I was fool'd into it by a promise of my Ladies, to return thither in ten dayes, though we have already worn out the tedious Age of six weeks in this unfrequented Cave: nor do I look for a sudden deliverance from this solitary confinement; but indeed it is not much unsutable with my present disposition, which can relish nothing delightful, till I get rid of this deplorable trouble; but when we return into *Lincoln-shire*, it shall go hard if I break not prison for one day to see the old *Midas*, and then I shall not forget to urge what you hinted concerning the &c. Excuse the extravagancy of these insequent diversions, and expect method when health bequeaths me a more fixt temper; but you should never be thus assaulted with the sallies of these petty discontents, if you were not perfectly confided in, and peculiarly lov'd by

*Your most faithfully affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.*

---

## LETTER CII.

*To Mr. J. P.*

*Dear Jack,*

I Am sorry thou couldst not carry health out of Town; but here is never a shop that sells that  
Commo-

*The Postscript to the Letter* 177  
Commodity. I hope it waited in the Country,  
to welcom thee home; for if well-wishes may  
make thee well, I have redeemed it for thee, and  
thou art restored to its possession. My pawnd  
promise is redeemed by this inclosed, which  
though it be too plain to be pretious, I would be  
loth to forfeit it to my Friend. I prethee intreat  
sweet Mrs. Mary and thy self, not to spoyl these  
course lines with expectation. My haste has done  
it too much already, they being the deformed  
issue of a few minutes stolne from my serious oc-  
casions; but if my mistake did not misse your  
directions, I have not shot much wide of the de-  
sign. My belief has been so often abused with  
newes, that I am resolved not to adventure the  
cheating of thee with some such unwilling fals-  
hood. Let me injoy the happineffe in my be-  
half to kisse Mr. M's. fair hand, and lay the pre-  
sentation of my service at her foot, and let her  
know that if the dull performance of this first  
has not discouraged her bounty in bestowing  
further commands, I question not but to give  
her a better taste of my zeal to serve her. In the  
mean time, honest Jack, if it requires it, I com-  
mit thy peccant body to belly-racking discipline  
of thy guiled Pills, but thy mind and senses  
to the soveraign cordiall of her pretious society,  
and rest

*Thy cordiall friend to serve thee, R. L.*

LET.

LETTER CHII.

To Mr. W.

My dearest friend,

WE are at last got loose from our Western entertainment, and deliver'd from the punishment of an importunate kindness, which was alwayes in travell, and every day delivered of an overflow; but I hope we have escaped all the danger (*viz.* of surfers) for which we ought to keep a solemn thanksgiving, and are safely arrived at *London*, which we shall onely make a baiting place by the way into *Lincolnshire*, and there spend the remains of the Summer. At my return to *London* I met a pair of your Letters that had long stayd my coming, I flew to their perusal with a greediness as great as ever was the child of a teeming impatience, and found that in them which at the same time sated and justified my longing. I was truly glad to hear my friend had so happily pleased my Lady L. in *Ms* Factorship, which was confirmed by a Letter I received from her out of the Countrey, (for they left *London* upon the brink of our arrivall) which commanded me to return you with her thanks by Bill of exchange as a gratuity for your prudent care in her behalf, and a request from my Lord that you would (if possible) procure



cure him some more *Italian* songs. I have inclosed this Bill from your friend Mr. B. whereof I desire you will signify the receipt with as much expedition as possible, and direct your letters again to ——— for I shall be out of Town till *Michaelmas*. But now my dearest friend, I know not which way to turn my Pen, nor how to shape an answer to those praises you lavish upon a toy that I cannot own without some blushes; which was the onely reason it was kept so long from your knowledge, for fear it should get me a deserved chiding from your severe affection, for laying out my time with so much improvidence and ill-husbandry: nor do I traffique with that stale piece of modest policy for an improvement of reputation, because I disavow it, like a cunning Angler, drawing away the Bait that the Fish may follow it more greedily; for really I speak my thoughts without a dresse, when I tell you that I have much wondered how it comes by the credit it carries in the World, and that so many judicious palats should gust a piece so insipid; however it is, I cannot content the importunity of some of my best qualified friends without I go on with this story, and I think there will be another part out at *Michaelmas* Term, if I come time enough to *London* to oversee the Press, &c.

R. L.

LET-

## LETTER CIV.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**Y**OUR advertisement of the happy Error came too late to intercept the abortive issue which my Crest-fallen Muse miscarried with : but I was never more glad of being abused, and am friends with Fame for the deceit, since it is like to cost me more then a laughing at. But reports of this nature shall henceforth onely play fast and loose with my ear (as Juglers do with the eye) and claim no credit till backt by apparent certainty. Your imagination cannot fancy a more gratefull heart then mine, made so by your last courtesie, a trouble which none but so perfect a friend as your self would have undertaken, and though I know you are none of those that can put their courtesies to use, and so become kindest to themselves in being kind to to others, yet I shall never judge my self truly happy till I be able to return yours with interest. I would gladly find Doctor B. not mistaken in the situation of my malady, and I hope my experience will hereafter assure me, as now my observation begins to perswade, that there is no flaw in his judgment. I have a strong fancy that I shall reap much benefit by those lotions he

speaks

speaks of, and therefore when you go next to *Norwich* let me intreat you to take a note of the ingredients from his dictates, for I conceive no time of the year unseasonable to take that kind of Physick. 'Tis possible Mr. K's directions, as one well skill'd in such medicinals, may prove available, though I intend not to straggle the breadth of a hair from what Doctor B. prescribes. We are now retir'd from my Lord of *Lincolnes* to a house of my Lord of *Glouces* in *Nottinghamshire*, where a Hermit is not more alone then I, this Countrey affording nothing fit to converse with but dumb companions, as pleasing walks in Gardens, Groves by Rivers, &c. of which it is not unfruitful; that had I *Adam's* innocency and knowledge, my present condition would resemble his before *Eve* was created. I have lately not without much regret lost my *French* and *Italian* Tutor, who is parted from my Lady D. I am unfeignedly glad to hear of the health of my sisters, and that they manage their deserts with so discreet a providence to improve reputation. If you find *Hymen* is like to light an auspicious torch, and the true-loves knot be worth the tying, I shall not give a faint applausse to the change of my sister K's condition; I shall be glad to hear in your next that she draws in a happy yoke; they shall have my hearty wishes that their sweet bondage may know no other fetters then what are woven by the soft hand of

virtuous unfading Love: might I hope the happiness to meet you at *London*, nothing would be able to out-glad me; but I do more than fear that we are to consume this winter in these parts, unless, a new-kindled Warre descend us packing, and then I am sure that unsanctified City must prove our Sanctuary: that which makes it too probable is, that my Lord of C. is coming down thence with his whole Family, to increase ours here. I pray present my humble service to my Cousin H. C. and tell him, that if I can serve him in ought with his Uncle, who lives within five miles of my Lord of L. Castle, at T. (which we shall often visit) he shall not find my indeavours tardy; I have not yet seen him, but intend at our next going: tis reported there, that the other H. C. is grown a great favourite; but if report sayes true, he is like to plague their expectations with a most unconscionable long life, as if time had forsworn to swallow his *humidum radicale*, to whom he yet has denyed the homage of either stooping or drooping; I intend to send him a pot of red Dear, which they say will be welcom. I pray present my affectionate respects to my Sisters, and tell my Sister F. that I am now in chase of a place for her, which if obtained will pay for all her patience; tis to serve the Lady A. W. and I intend to ingage no worle Soliciter then my own, Lady her Cousin German; but I am afraid tis  
pro-

promised already, and therefore let her not hope too much, only if such a thing should happen, 'twere fit I had notice where a Messenger should find her, for I intend to send one on purpose. But I grow intolerable: pardon this rout of words, and call me as I truly am,

*Your own forever, R. L.*

---

LETTER CV.

*To Mr. R.*

*Sir,*

**M**Y short allowance of time will only suffer me to tell you, that I am (what your friendly Courtesies have made me) truly yours, and will be ready to appear so, when any of your Commands shall direct me how. In the mean time, take my hearty thanks for the trouble you have undertaken. It was a request of that nature as (without the aid of much Candor) you must needs have constru'd Presumption; but your ingenuity has help'd you to give it a better interpretation: be assured I will strictly require of my self such indeavours as may learn to deserve these favours. So if you please to let me know your clear opinion of this mans intentions, I shall steer my course accordingly, and (if you  
find

find it requisite) come to *Nottingham* my self, and get him arrested before Occasion shewes her bald pate. I beseech you, Sir, return my Love and service where they are due to my Friends you have with you. Pardon my rude haste, and do me the right to believe me.

*Eternally yours, R. L.*

---

## LETTER CVI.

*To Seigneur G.*

*Sir,*

I Understood by a late Letter of Mr. *H.* and since by your last to Mr. *H.* that you had sent divers Letters to me; which if so, I cannot do lesse then wonder at the strange contrivance of Fortune, in not suffering so much as a single line to arrive at my hands since I saw you; when none of those that weekly travel between me and my remote Friends ever met with the same fate. Inceed I was glad to hear that *Seigneur G.* was yet among the living; for I judg'd nothing but Death could have struck him so dumb. I understood your desires, and the reasons of them by Mr. *H.* to receive your *Seamusai*, which I presently communicated to your *wale Milner*, and prevailed so well by perswasion, as you

you will receive it by this Carrier. I am sorry my  
Lady D. does not accept your present, I sup-  
pose Mr. H. will render you a larger account of  
it. In the mean, I shall (using the Books care-  
fully) read over your Translation with the Ori-  
ginall, and so keep them till your reply to this  
directs a further disposall. Hast will now let me  
say no more, than that I am

*Your constant friend still ready  
to serve you, R. L.*

---

LETTER CVII.

*For Mr. A.*

Sir,  
AN unexpected Command for *Lincolnshire*  
with my Lord beguiles me of the happi-  
ness to kisse your hands. Before your *Suff.* Jour-  
ney takes advantage of my deterr'd writing, and  
forces me to say nothing to my Brother by you,  
to mend this unintended default, you may  
much oblige me to summon him by a Messen-  
ger to B. while you are there, I know his affec-  
tion will carry him farther at any time to hear of  
me, where if you please to give him an account  
of what you know of me and my condition, you  
will put me much in your debt: tell him I will  
write by the next Carrier, but desire him not

to expect my coming over till I tell him I will come. I pray let him know I received his last with the Picture in it. Sir, may the success of your journey compare with your wishes. Present me kindly to all you meet that know me. Forgive the haste that made these blots, and be confident I am

*Your faithful friend and  
servant, R. L.*

---

## LETTER CVIII.

---

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**M**Y last had not been followed at such a distance, if the sudden news of a *Lincolnshire* journey had not arrested my Pen in the very act. My condition scatters uncertainty among the broken parcels of my time; and I must be no less than a Prophet to foretell how I shall spend the next hour; my firmest purposes being still curb'd with a conditional bridle. Thus I utter the larger part of my indeavours, as an instrument does sound, that only talks over the instructions of an imperious hand. Yet I cannot say that any new restraint does raise the price of my leisure: but the continuance of my trouble, which I now suspect will keep me company so  
the



the threshold of the other World (in spite of all the aid of reason) does often untune and discompose my soul, that (though I should blush to say so) it even faints my industry, slackens my carriere, and makes me halt after such designs, which otherwise I think I should pursue with vigour. But I take it as a fatherly correction sent with commission to set me the way to Heaven, and so I hope I shall use it. We are now more then two years older since we last shak'd hands; which (when I look back upon at a lump) methinks (in reference to my self) looks as if woven into a Chaos. From some I have incountred affronts that have strook fire in my breast; from other (sweet ingenious spirits) I have been fann'd with a gentle gale of serene affection; such humerous waves have flow'd round my Bark, as (at the same hour) have mildly list my keel, and spit foam at my top-sayl: and for earth, I am a double debtour to the constitution of my body, and my fortunes, that my Chaos has been plentifully furnish'd with that melancholy element. It cannot pose your conjecture to conceive how tenderly I would hug an occasion that might revive me the delight of so dear a society; for (if I deem aright) you may easily cut out such an imagination by the pattern of your own heart. But if I gain my health, I taste what others call pleasure with a feavourish palate; I am therefore loth to appear among the friends I love so well,

till I can bid adieu to a dull humour that now predominates, and my soul may have elbow-room enough (at least) to render my company not tedious. If providence does intend me so dear a Present, sure this succeeding Spring must bring it, and then I shall venture to ask my first leave to play, &c. I do much applaud the disgust the creature made you; I know you have a soul that loathes to sin so slavishly (though tempted with fairer hopes than any can court you that way;) tis the badge of a worthy heart that can rather indure to appear less, than to be less worthy; and tis a rare disposition that will not suffer it self to be cheapened in such an age as this. But (though vertue sometimes sets a long day) her pay is currant and sterling, all the rest false coyn.

My Lady has newly got another swelling in the belly, which I believe about five moneths hence will make us hoise sail for *London* (for there they apprehend is the safest unlading for such fraights;) if I may meet you there you will give me more happinesse then I have relisht since I last saw you: And be confident your person and parts will find a more easie task in the purchase of preferment, then mine have done (in so many respects their inferiour;) and if you can safely manage the interest is still left you to make it last till then, it cannot be amiss. In the mean time you shall do me but right to promise  
your

your self the clearest advice, attended by the most active diligence, and ready indeavours that may be performed by the soul and body of

*Yours while he is his own, R. L.*

---

**LETTER CIX.**

*To Mrs. E.*

*Honoured Aunt,*

**T**He debt due to your obliging goodness I can better confess than satisfy; and till Providence enrich me with serviceable power to pay the whole summe, I must beg you will receive the interest of true thanks, a coin (though often counterfeit) has here the stamp of a true heart, in the Mine of which your kind engagements have digg'd for such metal, and though it be not precious, tis beyond the power of an Ordinance to make it no current pay, for Heaven is self received it, and if the impress be not forged, returns an acquittance. I promised you news, but its scarcity bids me crave a longer day for the payment, onely this, The *Scot*, &c. You have the abridgement of what this Week produced: if I may use my poor power any other way to serve you, let me beg you will continue your favours in commanding

*Yours R. L.*

## LETTER CX.

*To my Brother Mr. A. W.**Sir,*

Yours of the third of this Current was brought to my hands by your Brother, and now mine; a Gentleman so happily accomplish'd with what is brave and ingenious, as I am justly proud of his acquaintance, and must therefore render a just acknowledgement to you that gave it me. So you may safely believe there is nothing in me that swaves with so great a power as affection to my friends; and therefore my remote abode spoyld the tast of other recreations, because it made that almost speechless. I hold my self much advantag'd by the consent you have given to let me know you, and will gladly stir any indeavours that may shew me the way to so much desert: what you are pleased to say of your self could not be excus'd, if your own modesty were not the Criminal; and whatsoever that forbids, I see there was no error in those that spoke you, since one that has best reasons know you hath confirmed the Character. It will be none of my fault if I do not help you to entertain your Gossips; but I dare not venture a positive promise, lest something that has more power over me then my self should

should infringe it; but let me intreat to be  
thought as thankfull, as if I had already tasted all  
that your Courtesie intends me. Good Sir, speak  
me deeply affectionate to my Sister, say as much  
in my behalf to my Sister, *F* and believe me

*Perfectly yours in all that I can  
serve you. R. L.*

**LETTER CXI.**

*To his Sister G. L.*

*Dear Sister,*

**I** Have had too much proof of thy disposition,  
to doubt its integrity, and I hope thou hast  
known me too long to suspect my affection: let  
us then in spite of all mistakes mutually main-  
tain such a plain-dealing love as may well reject  
the gay discredit of a Complement. But now  
though I find my head and hand too weak to  
cope with your ingenious Champion, yet lest no  
resistance should render her victory inglorious,  
these few words in answer, that I perceive she  
did not well understand, or at least willingly mis-  
constructed my meaning, the better to introduce  
her own ingenious reproofs; and first I perceive  
she was pleas'd to understand some words (only  
merrily intended) in a serious sense, the better to

let me feel how sharp the weapon of her words  
like to cut, when it has a just provocation. Se-  
condly, I must take leave to say, I know not well  
what she means by impoverishing Fortune of  
glittering toys, &c. however, I am resolved to  
do her the service, rather to impute the fault to  
the weak eye-sight of my own understanding,  
than lay any erroneous mistake to her charge.  
For the desire which your own hand exprest on  
the top, I am sorry my power is yet unable to  
promise any pregnant hope of its effect: onely  
this, you may confidently assure your self, I shall  
providently improve all means and opportuni-  
ties that may give you a strong belief of the  
most unfeigned affection of

*Your truly loving Brother,*

*R. L.*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

*to the Honorable*

directly to your hands (which becometh of your  
intentions from all I am jealous of) I pray let it  
speak me as I have still desir'd to be understood,  
and will ever stretch the sinews of Industry to  
continuing opinion. You tell me of two potent  
enemies you have to struggle with; viz. Malice  
and Envy & indeed they are two of the most dan-  
gerous Walses that Satanders fly; but where they  
meet; with integrity (of which I know you are  
not unfurnish'd) they may seem to sting, but  
these bites are blistering, and thus their stings are  
rather like the foreseen Basilisk (which for  
ought I know may be no more then an Em-  
blem of them) will fatally recoyl upon them-  
selves: for because of it, because you think fit  
to bind him in clouds, you will not strive any more  
wresting only I shall lose my own conjectures  
well, if soon applaude them; that is portend  
you some conflagration, I am sorry C. to  
glowen for his of his reputation to get in dan-  
ger of a Warrent, because he does things unwar-  
ratable; I pray God he does not buy with so  
dear, that he will have nothing left to make any  
other plot chuse, if I knew how to direct my Leg-  
ate, I would write to him, but will forbear ad-  
vice, till he grow more able to give good Coun-  
sel, or till he be more willing to receive it. I  
could wish poor N. should manag'd his Merchan-  
dise with more providence than to be ship-  
wreck'd in a Dungeon, and tis much to be fear'd,  
since

Since he could boast of the ignominy, that the  
Sunshine of his new fortune will but light him to  
such another Farm, and so leave him in it: but I  
desire my Angury may get no credit by the  
event, and indeed I should be chary in unrip-  
ping others imperfections, till I have fewer to  
mend of mine own, no doubt they are de-  
form'd in others eyes, could they be so in mine.  
I were happy I thank you for the hopes you  
give me of a Cure when I come over, which I  
believe will now be shortly, I am resolv'd  
to consult Dr. S. about it, but custom has  
taught me to fear the worst, I pray let me know  
how long you intend to stay in N. that  
when I come, I may certainly know where to  
find you, for if you be not there, I shall unwill-  
ingly go so farre out of my way as by B. H.  
being full as near, but I talk too confidently  
for one that has not yet ask'd leave, and may  
perchance be denyed it, I am sorry your trouble  
has still such a spleen at your side, a solid con-  
stant vertue disheartens malice, and disarms en-  
vy, and could rivall your own gladness, if the  
gold you speake of, with a Matrimoniall Plaister,  
could remove the Lead from thence, but I ap-  
plaud your resolution of content, with what you  
have, and will endeavour to write after the Co-  
py. In the mean time, I cannot but requite  
your wishes, than paying of you in your own  
Coin,



Coin, which (if it be possible) is done with interest by

Your cordially affectionate Brother, passionately desirous to serve you, R. L.

LETTER CXIII.

To Mr. W.

Sir,

I Received yours, and in it much more than I was due, by way of acknowledgement, in reference to your Son. You are pleased to call that a Courtesie, which was a debt, and indeed not pay'd at the full, for I must ever confess, that I owe much more to your preceding Civilities. I find your Son indued with all those qualities that may frame him a fair fortune, and a high repute, both by naturall and acquire parts, which are more than likely to render you a happy Father; his apprehension is clear and quick-sighted, his memory strong and retentive, his fancy dexterous and lively, and these auspicious signes may well be constru'd into hopes of a well-built Judgement, which is the noblest faculty of man. I perceive his industry in his studies is elaborate, and his observation alwayes ready to cull Honey from every Flower; in short, I think he will no way deceive your expectation, unless

it

I be in going to you Sir, I deemed this account due by obligation from, Sir,

*Your faithful Friend and  
humble Servant, R.L.*

---

LETTER CXIV.

*To Mr. C.*

Sir,  
Give this Paper leave to present my acknowledgment of your last civilities at *Tasbal*, & my resolution of taking the hint to serve you from any opportunity that shall becken me to it. It has pleased God to visit my Lord and Lady, one with a Feaver, the other with a Tertian Ague; but as yet neither expresses any violence, and therefore perswades no feare of danger. The remembrance of your conditional promise to give them a Sermon next Sunday made me deem it fit to send you this notice, that you might preserve your performance for a fit time; unlesse you will convert your intentions to the charity of a visit. I should be glad to hear Mrs. C. had shaken off her shaker. As my promise ty'd me, I have sent her the *Polonian* Story, which perhaps may feather some tedious hours; when she has done with that, C. is at her service, or at least

least shall bear a Weeks warning. I pray, Sir,  
speak me much her servant, and conclude me  
Yours as far as the wishes and power  
can reach of R. L.

LETTER CKV.

To his Brother, Mr. A. L.

Loving Brother,

**T**He three Letters you mention I confesse I  
received; and if we had not still been mis-  
ing places, like feathers in the wind, my silence  
would want excuse, and in plain English be trans-  
lated sloth; for I was forc'd to take an unwel-  
com Paradox from the hands of Necessity, for  
too much motion stayd my hand. Since we lost  
the sight of *London*, I have dated all my Letters  
not where I dwelt, but where I was; but now I  
hope we shall sit still and breath a while, so my  
dumb Pen will come to its speech again.

I am deep in your debt for abundance of lo-  
ving expressions, and want words to tell you  
how tenderly I entertained them; the task is too  
big to let you see how dear you are to me: do  
me but the Courtesy to fancy an affection, pure,  
unbiaſſed, unreserved, that scorns limits, loaths  
change, and is onely lesse excellent than that  
which

which makes the Angels clap their wings, and you have a draught of mine ; to describe which in particular were to let an Ocean through a quill, I am sorry you are fastned to Mr. B. with Gossomere-tyings ; but though those Cob-webs were Cables, I believe you might find a more commodious harbour to let fall your Anchor in. If you think it fit, let your next a little more unmask your ingagements, and shew me how your inclinations stand, and whether you can draw off upon a sudden warning. My friend on the other side the Sea has not yet accepted employment, (this Age looks too much askint on true desert,) he still redoubles his kind expressions upon me, and so far as he is mine he shall be yours. I pray if you can learn, let your next tell me how his *Northfolk* friends do ; for he desires to know. I am not yet likely to draw my neck out of the Collar ; but when I do, I shall loath to invite yours into it : without flattery, your person and parts do deserve better, and must have it. If this wretched malady did not still haunt me, I should not long trifle away my houres in a dull and barren servitude. I am now my own Phyfician and Patient ; from my own prescription I have taken a Vomit, a Purge, a Collution, a Dentifrice, &c. if these fail, the hopes of a Cure will ficken, and I shall onely comfort my self in the calamities of a short life with eternity. Sorrow and joy chastis'd one another

other in my breast, at the newes of my Sister F's  
gentle misery, I will not wrong your apprehen-  
sions to give you the reasons, I hope by this  
time she is perfectly recovered, and will congra-  
tulate it shortly in a few lines to her. I pray pre-  
sent me affectionately to my kind Sister F. and  
tell her I was not master of so much time to  
write to her this opportunity; for I am forced  
to blot you out these words I send you in ex-  
ceeding hast, Let me beg your furtherance in my  
Physical Studies: I would gladly intreat permis-  
sion to transcribe your Book, but tis an un-  
firt request to venture it so long and dangerous a  
voyage: onely this let me crave, that in your  
next I may receive the Copies of three or four  
of your most vertuous diet-drinkes, especially  
Dr. Butler's, and the receipt of your rare Balsom,  
with a little quantity of it, if you have any made.  
I am happy in my Friends welfare, proud of their  
love, and wish I had worth enough to make it  
appear they have not displaced their affection. I  
will make amends for my last long ebbe with a  
future overflow. Salute all that know me with  
becoming respects proportion'd to them, and  
now give me leave to close all with such words  
as I must make till death close my eyes: I am

Your truly affectionate Brother  
to serve you till death, R. L.

LET,

## LETTER CXVI.

TO MR. J. E.

SIR,

I Am not wise enough to plot an excuse to defend my silence from your censure, unless it be, that I made a conscience to call you from your better employments to lose time upon my trifles; but since I thought better of it, I found it fitter to chuse the less sin of the two, and rather venture a reproof for importunity, then a mulct for ingratitude. Believe me Sir, I mean it no complement in professing my self much in your debt, but you always rang'd your self in that small number of mankind that sow their favours without expectation of a crop, and place their delight rather in planting courtesies, then gathering their fruits. I beseech you Sir, mention me to my Cousin E. as I am a gratefull resenter of their last excellent entertainment, and a passionate desirer to appear so, when either they or I can find a fit occasion; let my the Cousin know that I did lately find means to serve her in the business we discours'd of, as will come a cure for the greatest calamity either of body or mind. But our great ones are too overflown with this spring tide of success, as they have not leisure to mind the bubbling of little Brooks. I would

would fain say something else if I were sure I  
could onely speak to your apprehension, &c.  
M. W. kisses your hands with much respect, and  
desires the liberty (since *London* will not afford  
any of the same) to make your books speak *Eng-  
lish* before he returns them. I beseech you, Sir,  
present my *baise mains* to that incomparable  
Lady my Cousin E's. Lady, not forgetting the  
terrestrial Cherubins, and take my word, Sir, to  
you I will endeavour to be all that is requisite in  
this I desire to be. A faithful Friend and  
Servant, R. L.

## LETTER CXVII.

Dearest Sister,

**T**Hough silence be sometimes a sign, yet it is  
not a proof of forgetfulness; I am sure in  
me it has signified no greater offence, then what  
a large absence from *London* (in such places  
whence it was almost an impossibility to convey  
a Letter to H.) has inforc't me to commit, and  
therefore if my affection has got a blemish in  
your thoughts, pray restore it to its former cre-  
dit and beauty, for really I have ever kept it fair  
in mine, and will alwayes take care to preserve it  
so. There is so little change in my condition  
that refers to my present interest in this Family,

as it is not worth my account, onely I live and  
that's all, for my allowance is so short, that if my  
own industry did not draw in additions some  
other waies, I should find it a hard task to subsist.  
In requitall of this pray let your Pen tell me  
how, and to what degree, your self enjoys your  
health and content; how my Cousin L. thrives  
in his studies, and to what imployment and pro-  
fession his inclinations are bent with the greatest  
ardour; and if I can find my self in a capacity  
either by advice or assistance (though I want  
them both my self) to serve you or him in the  
choice of a calling, procuring a Master, or  
ought else that may help me to express how  
cordially I am yours, you need not scruple to  
command it from,

Dear sister,

*Your own in all that a sincere affection  
can promise and perform,*  
R. L.

---

## LETTER CXVIII.

*To his Brother, Mr. F. W.*

Sir,

**T**O say nothing after the receipt of so much  
kindness can no way be excused but by the  
utter shipwreck of my memory; be pleased  
there-



therefore to believe that I resented your friendly entertainment as I ought, and do passionately wish I could require it so; however accept the acknowledgment of it from a heart that means as much as the most puissant gratitude can act. I beseech you Sir, speak abundance of affection from me to my dear Sister your bedfellow; tell her I do not suffer my self to forget how much her endearings are aforehand with me, nor will ever consent to slip any endeavours that may show me the way to overtake them: tell her I shall earnestly pray for a safe unlading of her freight, and wish, if I may use *Erasmus* his expression, *Ut non majori molestia elabatur, quam illapsus est*. My Brother-traveller and I made it Saturday-night before we reach't London, as I doubt not but his inclosed specifies; but if you find the date old, impose the fault upon me; for accidentally meeting Mr. T. and gaining his promise to deliver this, I was rather willing to trust a safe though slow convenience, then a speedy hazard. I pray present me cordially to honest Mr. H. Mr. B. Mr. D. and their Wives. I shall only adde this, be as happy as your hearts can wish, especially in one another; and take my word I shall always be forward to prove my self, Sir.

Your really affectionate Brother  
and servant, R. L.

LETTER CXIX

Dear Brother,

I Am glad you have shak'd off your shaker; and begin to weare your health, which before you put on as people do new Boots, for a triall how they will fir, and so put it off again; Pardon the course resemblance; for to him I mean so well I ever thought I might speak any thing; but I hope you are now recover'd with advantage, and are grown so securely well by your conquest in this second incounrer, as your victory is signal, and will disable your foe from re-inforcing. In the mean time I must not forget to commend the aim of your pious reflections at the right mark; all the joyes and griefs, pains and pleasures, falls and risings that start from those under causes we incounrer here, should all lay their heads in the lap of Providence, and he that does not teach his thoughts, desires &c. the way to that centre, does but shelter a troupe of dangerous straglers, that may be more then suspected to drag him the wrong way. Though I think the World was never worse for true desert to traffick in, yet I know you are so well furnisht with what few can dislike, as I hope it will cost you no tedious trial to get a prop, if not an improvement, for your Fortunes. The vacant place which I refused to fill up in my Lord of D. ser-

vice

vice, I hear is re-supply'd by the same man that left it, &c. If I were able to shew you future events like the Magicians glasse, and strip all the high designs of their present disguise, believe it you should be admitted to the naked vision; but wiser men than I do but rove with uncertain guesses, and make good the *Italian Proverb*,

-- *A Case troppo alte non si piglia mira*;

-- 'Tis hard to take a true aim at things too high. Let me conjure you to be as exact and circumspect in *I's* behalf as is possible; I know you are most able to penetrate and scan the business, have studied the man, with his estate and disposition, and can tell best how to fit the conditions of his kindred, and discover how their propensions stand in reference to the match; for believe it, this may pass for a *Maxime*, She must never long think to preserve her husbands affection that has onely his of all the kindred: yet pray do not construe this my unwillingness to vote it, for what you deem fit shall never want my approbation. I pray deliver my respects as they are due to all my friends you encounter in your progress, and tell my Nephew, if you see him, that he owes me a Letter. At your return tell me how my Uncle does, virtuous *L.* and my brother *P's* Family. I have no room to enlarge your trouble, onely this; not onely a good voyage to you, but all the requisites that conduce to your perfect happiness

shall ever be comprised in the wishes and prayers  
of

Dear Brother,

Your own to love and serve you, R. L.

---

LETTER CXX.

To —

Sir,

**I**F I could grow studious in the illiberal science  
of ingratitude, the lesson of forgetting your  
courtesies would pose me, when every glance on  
my present condition must needs undo my en-  
deavours with the unresistible thoughts of him  
that gave it being. But you have alwayes tasted  
more delight in performing courtesies, then in re-  
ceiving their acknowledgments, to which I have  
been so frequent a witness, that I have even fear'd  
to give you the full proportion of my gratitude,  
lest it should provoke your modesty to under-  
stand it complement. What construction it will  
make of these words I know not, but they are  
onely a rude draught of what I carry in the  
Centre of my brest, an artless copy in black  
and white of what is there far better drawn in  
vermilion-characters. But I do but unskilfully  
repeat what I hope you knew before. Time has  
not lent me experience enough in my present

im-

employment to let you know whether I shall be able to satisfy the expectations of them that command me; but as far as I have yet read in my L's disposition, I have seen nothing that can discourage my endeavour of pleasing. A few words will hold the news we have here, &c. and I shall conclude with what hath the same duration with my life, that I am

Your affectionate servant,  
R. L.

---

## LETTER CXXI.

To Sir J. P.

Sir,

Give these blots leave to mind you of a servant that does often recount to himself how much you have formerly oblig'd him; the remembrance of which compells me to tell you I must be ever yours; nor shall I ever consent to be wavering enough to write them in a wave. If I had not laid out some wishes in vain, my Pen had wanted this task, and I had done my becoming respects in person; but so long as I bow to the commands of others, I am like those that swim in streams, *non causæ servuntur*; and like a Cock-boat must content my self to stand still while the Ship. I am chain'd to is at

an Anchor. Some failings in designs for preferment have deluded my expectations, and detain'd me in the Lord C's. service; but I hope I shall not long repeat my steps in the same circle, where I content my self to spend my time with as much studious providence as I can. Sir, if I did not often retreat into my own heart, and find how much it honours you, I would not thus importune you: but methinks I am told by the perfect integrity it payes you, that it becomes me to presume you still wish well to.

*Your faithfull servant, R. L.*

## L E T T E R CXXII.

*To his brother Mr. A. L.*

*Dear Brother.*

I Shall not offend truth to tell you that I thirsted for your Ink, with all that ardor and impatience which are usually the troublesome Companions of perfect amity, when she is rent from her object by the double divorce of time and distance: and though few delights tickle so pleasantly as those that get credit by absentering themselves, and after an advantageous intermission return fresh and unhandled to the senses; yet true friendship has a constant and equal

gust of delight, is never tired nor cloyed with  
 fruition, and indeed, if it can be rightly stated  
 in its perfection here, may be called the elder  
 Sister of Angel-like happiness, Love being one  
 of the fairest plumes that deck the Crest of di-  
 vine Beatitude. But enough. If my last told you  
 I was well, I must give this Commission to un-  
 say it, &c. But I am bound to suffer all without  
 repugnance or repining, since whenever the Di-  
 vinity corrects with the greatest severity, we  
 ought to take alarms from those stripes, not  
 only to give the onset, but persevere to the o-  
 verthrow of all that stands in our way to eternal  
 felicity. I am very glad to see so many repeated  
 confirmations of my Sister F's. happiness as a  
 Husband, in which my affection goes a large in-  
 terest, and if my wish can get her a lease of it  
 for her life, she shall not want it. I should be  
 fearfull to say any thing to my Sister F. though  
 I were farre more able then I am to advise, be-  
 cause I neither know the man, nor his disposition,  
 how qualified or inclined, but admit them all  
 proportioned to her desires, for my part I  
 should be hardly drawn to acknowledge it could  
 much mend her condition, which, if I mistake  
 not, was very happy, if she has but a true taste  
 to relish it: when I return to *London*, which will  
 be about *Michaelmas*, I shall endeavour to do her  
 desires in reference to her Son, but am now upon  
 the brink of our going into *Lincolnshire*. I am to

LOVEDAY'S Letter.  
full of business as I am not master of an hours  
leisure ; therefore if you find any non-sense  
here, impute it to the constraint of my precipi-  
tation : we must set out upon *Munday* next.  
When you write, (which I desire may be often)  
direct your Letters to Mr. G. the P. in ———  
and by him they will be infallibly sent me, and  
my answers returned ; in which I promise to be  
constant and circumspect. Well, dear Brother,  
I have now no time to say more ; in my next I  
intend to be more spacious in the account of my  
own Condition, which in relation to those I  
serve does grow Heetical, and unlikely to con-  
tinue ; and verily, should I stay much longer  
with them, the non-competency of their al-  
lowance would undo me : therefore I intend to  
look out for some other employment at my  
next return to *London*. Dear Brother, pardon  
my abrupt Farewel, and call me your pos-  
session,

*Your own, R. L.*

---

LETTER CXXIII.

*To Mr. J. E.*

Sir,  
ON *Munday* last at once I received both your  
Letters, which like people of the same no-  
ble



ble Parentage kept company; and I crave that their coming that day late to my hands may be called my excuse for not returning an answer. This is a better opportunity to tell you, Sir, that your modesty in expressing yours, and the Families worth, turns your artificial Pen into a Pencil, so which, if it were possible, your shadows would adde excellence. I must beg you would rake a ruder draught of my heart, which is that I truly honour you, and what wants in that of art, is made good in reality. I am still an Archer at Fortunes marks, and the other day narrowly mist the white of preferment: the best of it is, I have many strings to my Bow, and the Proverb sayes, *The blind man sometimes hits a Crow*; but *ad januam virtutis excubant labor & sudor*; and that's the bubble I aim at, I must ever scorn to physick my weak estate with gilded venome. In the mean time, my breast leaves a swarm of well-wishes to you, and the Honey they gather is your happiness, Sir, to you, if I could, I would not clip the wings of my bearry expressions with Compliments, lest, like the new-voted-down money, they should not passe for currant. I will still weare the impresse your obliging goodness has stamp't upon me, and when I prove false coin, let me be punish't in not being received for, Sir.

Your most faithfull Servant, R. L.

LET.

## LETTER CXXIV.

To his Brother, Mr. A. L.

Dear Brother,

**Y**OU have so over-done your acknowledge-  
 ment of what a silent acceptance had more  
 then required, as I can do no lesse then condemn  
 you of a loving error. The eyes of Judgement  
 are never dim'd with such Cataracts as when  
 affection shapes the Object to their Opticks, and  
 like our dear sins, hide their ugliness in the  
 maskarade of delight, profit, or whatever  
 else is the fittest engine to undermine our frail-  
 ty. If the trifle I sent you had not been spoyled  
 before, your expectation had done it to pur-  
 pose, and, like *Esope's* labouring Mountan, would  
 have brought it to bed of a Mouse. But I will  
 trace this talk no farther, lest too modest a  
 flight from my friends approvement should  
 give suspicion of an ambush to surprise more, and  
 palpably seem to act an Angler, who often draws  
 away the bait, that the Fish may follow it the  
 more greedily. I am glad you wear out your  
 Pencils so fast to your own advantage, which  
 however you shadow, your deserts cannot chuse  
 but add fresh beauties to your reputation. I for-  
 got to mention your Queere about my Lord W.  
 in your Confins Letter, who had buried it so  
 long

long in his pocket before I received it, as it had  
 put on the discoloured Livery of time, and pro-  
 ved its Resurrection, by wearing the dust of  
 its Grave about it. But to the purpose, that  
 Lord is so farre from Collonizing, as himself is  
 newly transplanted from the *Barbadoes* (where  
 he was Governour) by the Parliament forces  
 and is now coming home against his will, to resit  
 himself in his native soyl; and this is so gene-  
 rally known, as a Dinroall of two moneths old  
 will tell you the Story. Major *W.* is much your  
 Servant; we seldom meet but we sacrifice a  
 glasse to your health; and if there be the thing  
 Philosophers call intelligence of spirits, you  
 fare the better for it. By that time you have  
 read mine through his Book will be with you,  
 and come like the second Course to a Dinner,  
 which alwayes consists of the most delicate fare.  
 I send you this by my Mr. C's man, who looks  
 upon me as if he were scarce my Cater-confine,  
 for you know what; but in such cases I am  
 partly good at carelesness. But I have said too  
 much, unless I could have said it better; and tis  
 high time to subscribe my self, Dear Brother,

Devotly yours, R. L.

LET

## LETTER CXXV.

TO MR. W.

Worthy Sir,

IN the forehead of your kind Letter I am charged with what I was never guilty of, *viz.* Scholarship; but should be of too much ingratitude, should I forbear to shew you how kindly I relish these obliging Civilities, the remembring of which I must not part with, till I utterly lose the faculty it self of remembring. Let me beg then that you will fancy me as I truly am, perfectly yours; and suffer me to tell you without suspecting Complement, that tis no light groundless affection, but a clear experience of what I saw was deserving made me love you; for I acknowledge much affection in your resenting what you call my sufferings; but it is my weakness if they be so; for believe it Sir, if the peacock stirs any passion in me, it is laughter, which is the Daughter of content. I may find a time hereafter to shew some scorn to be so treated; but that must sleep in my bosom till opportunity wakes it. In the mean time, I am more pleased that there are some which conceive me in love, then offended at the weak pride of others that contriv'd the comical indignity. Sir, I am sorry that I can do no more than

acknowledge your favours, and blush that my defeated expectations have continu'd you still my Creditor; but at our meeting that score will be wip'd off without fail, and if my wishes were not too weak, my actions, as well as words, should stile me

*Your faithfull friend and  
Servant, R.L.*

---

LETTER CXXVI.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**I**T has not been the least of my discontents, that I have been forced to let you want the content your last Letter mentions in the receipt of some of mine; but this let me intreat, that you will never suffer your conjecture to deal so unkindly with me, as to impute a literal intermission to a flaw in affection. If you knew how much my strict employment does instruct me to say for my self, you would grant I need not confess a neglect; and if you saw how well you are seated in my breast, your knowledge would suppress your doubts of my integrity, and leave them no possibility of a new insurrection. The 100. Epistles did not speak all my heart meant you.

you. It is only in visible effects that my affection will indure improvement; in my intentions it cannot; but as it can only that way appear to be more, so be confident it shall never find any way to be lesse: but time is now too pretious with me, to instruct you further in what you know. I received a brace of loving Letters from my new Brother and his Bedfellow; their expressions, like themselves, lay lovingly in a sheet together, onely in this a little preposterous, that he lay undermost; indeed the man does offer friendship so handsomly, that I should shew my self ill-seen in civility not to accept it. I perceive (though you confesse your self subject to the Palsie) your judgement was not level'd at his desert with an unsteady hand; the Character you have given him, with what he has spoke himself, hath help'd me to a longing to be known his Friend as well as his Brother: but this will ask time, and perhaps more merit then I am master of. I am glad you do not yet let go your hold where you are; and though the wide misse of some former aymes may discredit my judgment, yet he that has but a twilight of Reason may perceive the Clond not farre off that is like to make us more foul weather; (and while the Tempest lasts) safe shelters are pretious. If you knew how glad your Letters make me, and were lesse guilty of that rare fault of undervaluing your own Commodities,  
you

you would see less cause to confess the ex-  
change gainful: but (as much engages me) I must  
needs commend the beauty that breaks out into  
your literal expressions with a daily increase of  
lustre. I find you have thriving thoughts, (and  
though in men it alwayes holds not) yet sure  
in those the height of the quality may be taken  
from the handsomness of the vesture: if you go  
on thus, your Pen will plant Rhetorical Flowers,  
as skilfully as your Pencil paints others; and  
this word Paint leads me to lay hold of half a  
promise which your last makes, to send me the  
K's face in a Letter: let me first acknowledge  
some eager desires of my own to possess it, and  
then inform you that I have a design to let  
some great ones see what you are able to do, and  
so make you known to them before they know  
you. I will shortly tell my Sister F. how glad I  
am of her recovery: present me dearly to ho-  
nest F. and I pray take some occasion to let my  
Aunt H. know that I do passionately desire to  
to save her, as may speak her good opinion  
not misplaced. I am now about to struggle bar-  
dest with my malady, but I am almost forbidden  
to hope a perfect Cure by a rational Physician  
in these parts; but I hope I shall obtain so much  
power over my self, as to resign my wishes and  
will to his that is the Fountain of power. I  
spatch this time of writing this from some occa-  
sions that would hardly permit it: therefore im-

pure these blotted faults to that mother of blis-  
smiles, call'd Haste. Expect another better po-  
lish at my nextest opportunity, and suffer me  
abruptly to subscribe my self

Your perfectly affectionate Brother,  
desirous to serve you, R. L.

## LETTER CXXVII.

To his Cousin A. L.

Dear Cousin,

THOUGH my silence since the receipt of  
yours may have done me some ill offices in  
your opinion, yet you may safely believe without  
incurring the danger of an error, that coldnesse  
of affection had no hand in the seeming sloth  
of my Pen: the truth is, I had a double perswa-  
sion to stay my hand, as well to wait this occasi-  
on of my Lady P. going down, that I might  
promise my self some security of delivering  
mine into your hands, as returning an account of  
those endeavours you hinted in yours, that re-  
fer'd to the removal of that unkind Law-quarrel  
betwixt your Sister and Father in Law, by a me-  
diated peace: really, dear Cousin, I am sorry to  
find my self in no capacity to experiment my  
affection to both the parties, by rendering my self



self an instrument of so happy a Compromise and accord, nor is it want of will or wishes that I am not so; but after some attempts that way, I find your Sister has so intirely resigned that business to the conduct and management of a discreet person, that has now (as he tells her) driven it very neer a happy period, as she cannot safely let fall, or suspend her legal prosecution, without running the danger of losing so powerful an Assistant; and therefore I could wish that you, and the rest that cannot look upon her actions at this distance but through the Prospective of anothers report, would not use her too severely in your thoughts, till the last scene be acted; for I am confident she has so salt a stock of piety and discretion, as will take off the imputation of disobedience to her good Mother, and unkindness to your self, and the rest of her friends. But I have touched that string too much, unless I were able to speak to the purpose with more satisfaction. I should be glad to hear your resolution stand firm of visiting *London* this Easter-term; yet I could wish your choice would direct you to begin your Journey betimes in the Terme, because I fear I shall be snatch'd out of Town before it be half elapsed. Since affection help'd you to relish the first so well, I have sent you the second part of *Cleopatra*, for which you will pay too much if you tak: the pains to read it; but, dear Cousin, accept it

from him that will ever be studious to start better occasions to appear what I am and ever will be,

*Your most affectionate Uncle,*

R. L.

# LETTER CXXVIII.

*To his Brother, Mr. F. W.*

*Loving Brother,*

**I**F I were not skill'd in the ingenuity of your nature, I should fear your construction of my silence; but you have done so much your self in defence of that, as I hope I need not despair of pardon. I shall not pose your belief, if I tell you that your last Letter, like *Xenophon* of his *Cyrus*, rather spake me as I should be then as I am: and thus I am beholding to your goodness for disguising precepts in the shape of praises; from whence I may take as fair a warning as the Dunce did that was commended into scholarship; thus you have gently given me a copy to draw by, and I cannot erre in my choice, either in making your words or your self my original. If you meant it not thus, your affection deceiv'd your judgement, and help'd it to passe by disproportions and deformities, which it could never have overseen, unless by looking with her opticks;

opticks; and I am contented to dislike my own want of worth, because it cannot render your opinion justifiable. I wish I could as easily obey as I do gratefully resent your kind summons to *Holt*: But we are shortly going to fix neerer you in *Lincolnesshire*, and then it is not unlikely but I may find an occasion to slip my collar for a day or two, for no man tastes more happineſs in the injoyment of his friends, then, Sir,

*Your really affectionate Brother  
and servant, R. L.*

---

LETTER CXXIX.

*To his Sister J.*

*My dearest Sister,*

Suffer this to requite the sweet expressions of thy last, with such, as if they fall short of an equal kindnesse, it is not the fault of the heart that means, but the head that indices them, and be confident thou art still as dear unto me as thy wishes can fancy me; (and to speak it better) as thy own language has made my self to thee. I do pattern thy own resentments in thy own behalf, that thou canst not yet recover thy health; but Providence has made us parallels in affliction as well as in affection, and I fear borrowed

from the same unfortunate cause; &c. though the effect be different; for my malady still haunts me like a Familiar, and spoils my familiarity with all the world beside: if this Spring restores my health, as I am resolved to struggle hard for it, I shall soon let thee see that my longing to see thee, and my friends about thee, is as passionate as thine, but I am loth to come till I bring my self along with me; and though my affaires here be none of the weightiest, yet, I thank those that contrive them, they are urgent. I am not idle, though yet unsuccessful in thy behalf. In the mean time, freely enjoy thine own, and let what thou hast help thee to hug thy self; and be sure thou shalt be happy, if it lie in his power to make thee so, that is

*Thine for ever, R. L.*

### LETTER CXXX.

*Loving Brother,*

**W**HILE I was most happy in the converse of the most ingenious and communicable spirits, I would have call'd your silence unkind, but now I sojourn in a Land of strangers, it cannot be call'd lesse than uncharitable; for though I am very civilly used from the top to the toe of this numerous Family, yet in this throng I am forc'd

forc'd to find out solitude, none here being made of better Clay than will render them fit instruments for Household-affaires; and I confess I would be glad to overtake other qualities in him I fasten on with a stronger eye than the ordinary slipping knots of taint acquaintance.

I remember in your last (since which you have had three from me) you desir'd newes; then there was none stirring that deserv'd your knowledge, and now we are gotten so farre out of Fames way, that (bating the Northern occurrences) she brings us nothing before it be stale with the rest of the Kingdom. This stupendious victory of C. against the perfidious *scots*, has made our Town of Nottingham an intire Gaol. Indeed the delight I formerly took in writing newes to my Friends has lost much of its former reputation with me; my most liquid discoveries, as I thought, of undoubted truths have so oft been confuted, that I would not have my Friends take it ill, if henceforth I prevent the censure of a weak Judgement, by forbearing to give them any more incertain hopes and feares by such relations. My simplicity suffer'd me a long time to be cheated with that generall error that gulls the whole head of vulgar understandings; I weigh'd appearances in the common ballance, my Imagination took the print of things from my outward senses, and I judg'd the constitution of affaires by

their false complexion: But at length, perceiving how wide I shot at events, and what amazing effects started from unobserv'd causes, I found not only my inconsiderable self, but many that made a brighter show, and a greater noise in the World with their quality and parts, had been catcht in the same nooze, and were still liable to the same abuse at last. I resolv'd to try whether I could learn to see without that Glasse that had so often falsified the Object; at length by the illustration of some clear Judgements, (whose acquaintance I won by inches) I arriv'd at this glimmering:

There is a certain sort of active men, grown main actors upon one Stage, that onely appear in their perfect shape to one another, to the World a homely outside hides an out-landish lining. Their Education has stor'd them with principles of excellent learning, a Taper they alwayes keep in a dark Lanthorn; and either shew or hide it, as the season of opportunity, the nature of affairs, and the inclination of Persons with whom they treat do either prompt or prohibit. They are the most exact Students of men, the nimblest divers into dispositions, the happiest in insinuation, and the cunningest in compliance with all humours under Heaven. In fine, they appear to every inclination in the same shape the predominant humour delights in; and with a provident policy and dexterous contrivance,

trivance, not onely make the vertues, but even the vices of their active acquaintance serviceable to their main design: no doubt they were furnished with better reasons than you are like to have of me why they wav'd the Kings party, and adher'd to this; such as the short arms of my conjecture could fathom are these; First, they knew a Parliament so universally desir'd as this could not chuse but be strong in popular reputation, especially having indear'd it self to them by that excellent beginning of removing unjust pressores from the shoulders of the suffering subject, by finding out abuses, and abusers of the Government, and by promising that same costly word of Reformation both in Church and State. Secondly, They knew they could hope for no Harvest of their endeavours, till they had sown pleasing and plausible insinuations in the eares of the inferior rank: the Royalists they knew were no fit Soyl to entertain this seed; they of the lower Region being incapable of, and repugnant to any apprehension that at first gaze did not appear a visible aid to the cause that unsheath'd their Swords; besides their too free and open hearts, their careless and (indeed) dissolute carriage, rendered them unfit to be trusted with any notion that demanded silence; and on those of eminent degree they had as little hope to fasten their designs, for besides that they hated any thing that but smelt of  
their

their best bait Innovation, they wanted unanimity, (the main Pillar that should prop such undertakings) for the study of advancing peculiar interest, feeding the insatiate appetite of private ambition, indiscreet competition for priority, quarrels, and hunting profit and pleasure with too hot a sent, were the sad causes of that unfortunate parties undoing, and the reasons why these subtle Engineers found them unfit instruments to advantage their obscure intentions. Thirdly, On the other side, they met with materials aptly disposed to take that Impresse they thought fit cunningly to leave upon the soft wax of their tender consciences; they were furnish'd with ready Mathematicks, to take the height and latitude of these spirits, which were as fit to carry on the design, as a general discontent with the Government that was uppermost, a vehement desire of Innovation, the repair of ruinous fortunes, and the loud fame of a glorious victory (inscribed with Religion and liberty) could make them. Fourthly, They had the inexhaustible Treasure of the Kingdom at command, which they could renew at pleasure with the indispensable edict of an Ordinance: with this irresistible Engine they battered their enemies fidelity, bargain'd for their stroog holds, and even bought those victories that have cost the World so much astonishment; nothing being so injurious to the Kings substantial rights as his own Pictures,

To



To display the cunning these creatures used in spreading their nets, to give you a plat of the intricate and oblique Path they trod to their designs; with what outward vehemence they at first declaimed against what they really aimed at; how, like cunning Hawks at the first whistling off, they seemed to fly from the Game they intended to fly at; lastly, what Religion they intend to usher in by the toleration of tender Consciences, why they lately crept into the shape and outward Profession of Levellers, &c. I should make a volume of a Letter, and what follows doth ask a more ingenious and judicious Pen to delineate.

I thought it not unfit to give you this rude draught of my observation and informations, you have here certainties and conjectures blended. I would not have ventured them abroad in this ruffled undrest fashion, but that I hope you will only look upon them with the eye of affection, and so lay them by; however shew not their imperfections to any critical or censorious eye, for it was huddled up in haste, and wants the beauty of method and Language.

I am now about to give an eager onset to the study of Physick, in which I conceive by this time you have more than a taste: you cannot do me a more acceptable kindness than to vouchsafe your instructions, and impart your collections unto me; and I presume you make no question

sion but that they will safely be returned, with the interest of true thanks from

*Your truly affectionate, but now  
sleepy Brother, R. L.*

## LETTER CXXXI.

To —

*Sir,*

**I**F reality needed an artificial dresse, I would strive to put the acknowledgement of your last favour in the best attire I could cull from Rhetoricks Wardrobe: but the true affection of a Friend is not so light a Huswife, to jet it in gawdy borrowed attire, such as the times politicians strive to cloath her Counterfeits with: I use no fiction when I say I love and honour you, no supple flattery, when in plain termes I thank you, and of both I hope you are so well assured, as I do but injure your goodness to repeat them. That I trouble you with these blots, pardon it; and be pleased to think, I had rather merit the guilt of importunity then neglect: had I thought my personal appearance could have been serviceable to you, I had gladly taken my Pen-employment upon my self. I am loth that any slighted opportunity should accuse me of neglect to him I owe so much to. I could pursue this

this subject with such delight as, *non sic virginibus flores, non frugibus imbres*; but I fear, I have rang'd too farre, and my Pen hath already too well shown from what wing it derives its pedigree. I shall not therefore farther tempt your patience, but humbly subscribe my self, Sir,

Your most faithfull Servant, R. L.

## LETTER CXXXII.

Loving Brother,

I Must take my self off with the old excuse for my last weeks failing, *viz.* imployment; and preventions of this nature must be digested, since the weak brain of my estate will not suffer me to be my own man. I am sory for the miscarriage of your Colours; if you desire to have any more, let your next tell me so, and I shall take a securer course for the conveyance. For these petty services, I would not have you disparage our friendship so much as to name them: tis fit we should resign such Ceremonies to those cold-hearted Creatures that love to sell their kindnesses, and have a balance to weigh before they deliver them. Nor let the flame of our simity be of an ethereal nature, alwayes true to an equality of heat and measure. Methinks the Poets should have meant such a fire as this  
for

for that which *Providence* stole from Heaven; and they that have vertue enough to stay it from evaporation may carry it thither again; while the other is kept alive with the course fuell of commodity, and as that flowes or ebbs, so does it blaze or languish, till at last it swoonds away in a socket. But I have talkt so much upon this subject, and so often, that I doubt my regerations may purchase me the account of a Consider. And now to sprinkle a little news, on Saturday last the fortunate and victorious Governour of *Ireland*, invited with as much Rhetorical importunity as the high opinion of his fortune and valour, joyn'd with the suspicion of appearing dangers could induce, was conducted into *London* with a specious solemnity, and there had a loud welcom roard him by the confort of Guns, Drums, and Voices; from the City he received a Present of about 2000 *l* value delivered with abundance of creeping thanks for his faithful gallantry. On Monday following, with a numerous train of creatures and admirers, he enter'd the House of Commons, where the Speaker welcom'd him with a speech that tender'd the thanks of the House, imbroider'd with losly Praises, a rehearsal of his most signall services done both here and beyond the channel, mingled with the relation of his Pedigree; whereto he added, how much his Discretion, Fidelity, Religion, Policy, and Fortitude, had in-  
nobled

nobled the sleeping ashes of his famous ancestors, and clos'd with the cause of his invitation, told him that he had no sooner nam'd what he had already done, but by the universal desire of the House he was to proffer him occasion of improving his own merit with their gratitude; telling him that he had received Letters from their *Low-Country-Agent* that assured him of the certain agreement 'twixt the King of *Scotland* and his subjects; that there was nothing wanting but a wind to waft him thither, and in all probability being once seated there, he would not long sit still contented with that Crown, and concluded with the choise the House had made of him to command their Army Northward: who return'd his high resentment of their favours in a short modest speech, wherein he strived to extirpate his services, and to express his resolutions to spend his dearest blood in the service of his Countrey. This is all that time will grant me leave, but onely that I am, and ever must be, cordially,

*Tours to love and serve you, R. L.*

LET

## LETTER CXXXIII.

To Mr. W.

Sir,

I Am well satisfied concerning your love, by your last missive, which withall brought me the acceptable account of your health and best prosperity. Whether this will find you out or no, is very uncertain, yet, to exercise my affection, and to quiet my heart, I took up a resolution to write, though the Letter perish in the midst of the *Alpes*. That long intercourse this way between us hath begotten in me both fears and hopes, which yet are not liable to exception, because they flow from that limpid spring which was never madded with self-interest. I priz'd you for your virtues, and that sympathetic temper which I discerned in you, beyond which I had no eye, and yet I am secure in all my applications. But what doth my friend in those remoter Countreys thus long, why must *Belgia* and *Italy* have so much of you, and *England* so little? what curiosities do you search for? what actions do you designe? and what improvements do you attend? I will not believe you like him in the Poet, *Securus quod pes ferat*— and that you do *ex tempore vivere*. I have heard that a woman hath been defin'd — *Ens Ovismatum*; but this

this is not applicable to a wise man, who paces the World with judgment, and asks upon every remove — *Cui Bona* — Not that I desire to enter into your Cabinet at this distance, for I know you are arriv'd at that of the old *Roman* Courtier — *Gli pensieri stretti & il viso suntuoso*. You can English it better than I; notwithstanding I wish my self sometimes better acquainted with the project, that I may serve you better. I am buffeted with the whispers of men, that *Thames* hath swallow'd *Tyber*, and that my *English* friend is *Roman* all over. Will you credit me? this I deem a witty suggestion of an enemy, which I can answer without you; yet to raise this to the foundation, I call for your help. It cannot be that we should vary here, when in those highest concernments we have been always one — *Et quoad rem, & quoad modum*; but enough of this. Your friends are yet alive both here and elsewhere; but the Orb of Learning has lost of late stars of the first magnitude, *Dr. Collins* and *Dr. Cumber*; the former had his *Apotheosis* a year since, the later is commemorated this day. Thus things and persons die, but the Lord abideth for ever; to him let us direct our thoughts and services, and by his revealed Truth alone let us measure our best way to eternity — which you pray that I may find. If I hear no more from you, yet know that you live in my heart and prayers, and that

the varieties of Providence cannot alienate from you

Your own, R. L.

## LETTER CXXXIV.

*Dear Brother,*

Since you are pleas'd to call that your delight, which with a safe conscience you might have nam'd your trouble, I mean my tedious lines, I will learn of affection to make it mine, by a continu'd supply of that weekly satisfaction. Since thus, though debarr'd of a personall interview, our nobler parts that evidence our immortality, meet, converse, and exchange the dear entertainment of mutual embraces. I am beholding to your loving error as well as the Worlds, for setting my toy at so high a rate: But now for the hard words you speak of, I know they have made work for some of those *Cato's* of Language this Age has hatcht, which came with a like intent to the perusal of books, as *Balaam* did to view the Army of *Israel*, on purpose to give them ill language; and I would fain know of those Censors, if preceding Ages, by a like design, had not providently inoculated some of the fairest Cions of forraign fruits upon our *English* stock, whether our barbarous Tongue would ever have been com-  
pre-



prehensive of such rich and rational expressions, or grown up to that strength and beauty it now possesses: nor does my judgment deal less severely then theirs with such rumbling, fastian words, big with naught but wind, that some affect; this were to humour *Midas* opinion, that prefer'd *Pan's* Pipe before *Apollo's* Harp, because it made more noise. The word Raillery you return'd me for interpretation, signifies a kind of jesting, scoffing, dissimulation, and is now grown here so common with the better sort, as there are few of the meaner that are not able to construe it; which makes me wonder by what mischance it should scape the knowledge of that living Library of Languages Mr. F. to whom I pray return my service; but he must allow me the Liberry to think he knows too little of the *French* to rank it justly with the rest of his Languages: but enough of that. And I now eagerly with your proposall were improv'd to a resolution of seeing *London* next Term, since I am more then half assur'd we shall not turn our backs upon it till that be expired, and then whether we shall steer our Course West-ward or North-ward, is not yet concluded in the thoughts of those that sit at the helm. But I am sorry I cannot wind you up to any forward expectation in what refers to my Lord R. for I daily perceive the fruits of my endeavours that way do rather wither then ripen, and I am glad you

are struck in with so friendly a man-mender. If you have not taken an oath of secrecy, I should gladly welcome the participation of those rare *Recipe's* you speak of. Major W. is overjoy'd at your promise to see *London*; he says he hopes to deprecate your censure for neglecting to give you his thanks for your kind token (which he is very proud of) under his hand. I cannot yet learn by my inquiry that my Lord W. has any such design for a Plantation as you speak of. But I have made no conscience of your patience: Dear Brother farewell.

Your own intirely, sincerely,  
religiously, R. L.

---

LETTER CXXXV.

To Mr. W.

*My dearest Friend,*

**T**His should not have contracted an answer to two Letters, if the waiting a return of some others from *Lincolnshire* had not retarded my hand; but I know not how to construe their silence, and cannot tell whether I may call it sloth or design; however, my hopes are yet big enough to make my judgement charitable,  
and

and till we see more so I would have yours. By this time you have found out the reason of my hopes to see you on this side the channel, and the event that defeated them, wherein you have liberty to deride my pur-blind judgment, that has so much adoe to see her, much more to see into the nature of such affaires; I never could make so strong a Parry of Reason, as might keep out the invasion of over-forward expectation: tis the hardest human Lesson to learn to judge aright; which granted, a light reflexion upon my weak capacity will soon get my Pardon, with a promise of endeavour to leave out my *Egrais* in the next Impression. And now, my dearest Friend, accept as many thanks, and as real ones as ever came from a true heart, for jogging my drowsie soul with those excellent *Mementos* of vertue and piety; it shoves your Friendship has chosen the best basis, and you desire to cast mine in the same mold: well, my dear Friend, though the Scholar be very unapt, he loves his Master well, and especially because he gives such Lessons. I long for that same meeting you speak of with more impatience then I can well justifie, since we must wait Providence with a totall resignation, or else we cannot say that *Fat, &c.* Indeed I would fain knock off my bolts here, but would do it so that I might not afterwards repent it. I am still here like a wild Beast in a Gaol, who though he walks up and down

in it all the day, yet at night he is gone no further  
than where he was in the morning. I am glad with  
all my soul to find you the first proposer of L's  
affaires. I see you are confirm'd, and could you  
read my heart at this distance, you would see  
I do not waver; but while here I must be in-  
flav'd, and at least in exterior, subjecting my self  
to that same *idea molle* & *prob*, and I am as sick  
of this World as ever poor passenger was of a  
storm at Sea; and would bless the hand that  
could set me ashore, where I might learn to  
look upon the vanities of it in their full propor-  
tion, and so dispise them. *however* I have no  
cause to boast my health, and the lesse, be-  
cause my disposition comes in such disguise, as  
poses my self and all the World beside. I am  
sorry for the losse you dread so passionately, but  
whatever happens, say but that some *Fate* *volun-*  
*tary*, or. heareily, and all will be well againe. I will  
never release that promise you have made me;  
to let me hear from you where ever you go, for  
none has more interest in your happiness or mis-  
fortunes, than my dearest Friend, I am  
Your most affectionate Friend  
*Toujours pour ever*, R. L. C. T. C. T. C. T.

LET

LETTER CXXXVI.

To his Sister F.

Dear Sister,

**T**Hough since my Pen last saluted you there has not past a day wherein you have not found work for my memory, and been concern'd in my well-wishes, yet lest you should give silence the name of neglect (an error familiar with tender affections) I am content to think it businessse enough for a Letter to repeat what I have so often made the onely business of my Pen, and tell you that I truly love you: this from a stranger perhaps would ask more than a single proof to be believed not Complement, but from a Brother that has so often shewed you his heart, I know you cannot sin so much as to doubt it; and let me say this to the commendation of our honest-hearted Family, that though we are below others in the rich gifts of Fortune and nature, yet for perfect integrity, unmixt with what they call politick ends, and sincere spotless affection one to another, we are not excell'd by any that ever yet my observation medled with; and since it traded with variety of humours and dispositions, it has not been altogether pur-blind. If there needed arguments to keep this affect on-ate temper from a cold decay, I should strain hard

for such as should restore us the beauty of this lovely loving inclination ; but I know there is little want of such restoratives in you, and I borrow a confidence from experience that bids me say as much for all the rest : well then, let us still cherish this mutuall affection, that makes our souls as neer akin as our bodies, for by loving one another, tis the way to purchase his favour who is Love it self. If there were any alteration in my condition since you received my last Letter, I should be ready to let you know it, as one that has no little Interest in me ; but while I am here my endeavors do but labour like a mill-horse, still repeating their steps in a circle, alwayes going round, but not a foot forward in the path of preferment. I am now once more in a course of Physick for my malady, and in hope it will struggle successfully with it : but I am like to buy these desires so dear, that to recover my health will sicken my purse ; but of the two tis a Disease lesse grievous. I pray present my much affectionate service to my excellent Aunt H. her good Mother, with the rest of the Family : salute the rest of my Friends with love or service, as they are due ; and to your self, Dear Sister, take the heart of

*Your affectionate Brother, R. L.*

LET-

## LETTER CXXXVII.

To his Sister J.

Dear Sister,

I Have long forbore to write, out of an hopeful expectation to find thee such newes as might claim a just welcome; but now I am forc'd to say, that my failing in thy behalf is added to the rest of my own misfortunes. I suppose my Brother acquainted thee with my hopes to prefer thee to the Lady *A. W.* a Lady in whose praise I will be silent, lest I should too much vex thee with the misse of so much happiness; and it was a narrow misse, for I procur'd a Letter from my Lady to her in thy commendations so soon as I heard her Gentlewoman was to part from her; upon which the motion was entertain'd willingly, only (she replyed) that she had intreated her Aunt the Lady *W.* then at *London*, to procure her one there, but she would immediately write her word that she was provided; which she had no sooner done, but she received newes that her Aunt had already agreed with a Gentlewoman, which was then coming down, and in honour could not be refused. Thus have my unfortunate endeavours born thee no other fruit than false hopes indeed; this failing does the more afflict me, because I know the value

of

of what is mist; though we should besides have liv'd most of this Winter together in a house, a thing so passionately desir'd of us both: but we must not repine too much at crosse events, lest in it we upbraid Providence; the younger Sister does yet take none, but when she does thou art sure to have it. Mr. W. in whom I repos'd most hopes to effect thy desires, is now out of the Kingdom; besides, our residing in this barren Country will much disable my industry in thy behalf. I shall conclude with such advice as I believe thy discreet goodness does daily practice, be still the same thou ever wert, of a sweet vertuous winning carriage, ready to pleasure all, loth to offend any, and thou wilt ingage even Incivility it self to use thee civilly, and Inconstancy to love thee constantly: keep still the complexion of Lillies in thy innocence, and of Roses in thy modesty; for if once sul-ly'd, the water is hardly purchas'd that will restore its whitenesse: thy disposition was alwayes intimate with vertue; endeavour daily to improve thy amity, and trust Heaven with the rest, whose blessings, though they be long a coming, will richly pay thy patience: lose not a grain of that pleasant temper which makes thy company so much courted; for there is nothing so happy here, as those calm souls that can make unforc'd smiles shine through a harmless jollity. But thou art born to too rich a goodnesse to  
need



needed the charity of my weak advice; but give  
me my Present back again, and I will take it  
kindly; and be sure you love me truly, or else  
you will die much in the debt of

Your truly affectionate Brother,

R. L.

LETTER CXXXVIII.

To his Sister K. L.

Dear Sister,

**H**AD I met with any thing that might justly  
have deserved thy acquaintance, my hand  
could not have been so slothfull to withhold  
thee from that knowledge: but concerning my  
self, though my endeavours have not proved al-  
together fruitless, yet I cannot say their suc-  
cess has answered my wishes; but be assured,  
if kind Providence favour my designs, I  
will own no good fortune but what you shall  
claim a share in. I shall be suddenly called by my  
affaires to *Tarmonth*, and if I see you not before  
my return, it shall be the unkindness of my ur-  
gent occasions, not my own neglect. To con-  
clude, if ever Fortune be dispos'd to smile upon  
me, I shall not debarre my Friends of its reflexi-  
on, in the number of which thy active affection  
has

has deserv'd a place in the former rank; and in that perswasion I remain

*Thy constant affectionate Brother,*  
R. L.

## LETTER CXXXIX.

*Dear Brother,*

**T**Hough my present employment be something pressing and importunate, yet it cannot dissuade a reply to you with all the Arguments that Business can urge; for to hold my peace because time will not allow my fancy elbow-room, is to be confuted in Friendship, and non-plust in the proofs of affection. I confesse I love a little to be pos'd in these Lessons, to inure my Faculties as well to violent as gentle Exercise, and teach my Pen to run races as well as walk gravely. Promptitude in dispatch, when it keeps a fit distance to precipitation, often commits a happy rape upon preferment, and takes Reputation by surprizal; while that serious exactness that weighs and poysses every hair and grain, does but clamber to that which the other flies at; and I think the maxime is equally fitted to this and Fowling, The first aim is best. But I should call back and unsay these words, because I have hastily shot so wide from the purpose; yet

yet to you I dare draw my thoughts with bold strokes. I thank you for your last inclosed, though my intentions of printing my Letters be defer'd till *Trinity*, if not till *Michaelmas* Terme, by the late interposition of some Commands that have engaged my Quill, &c. Whoever of my friends you incounter in your Journey, pray give them my respects in a due proportion. You seem to hint some design of your own by the way that may prove advantageous; I shall be happy to hear it disclos'd, because by that time I suppose it will be successfully effected; for I perceive you are master of that old prudential maxime, Never to reveal a design, whilst it is in a capacity of failing. I cannot chuse but applaud your happy blending of the Christian and Politician, which gives you a buckler of caution to defend your self, but not a revenging weapon to return blow for blow. If you see my Sister F. before your return, present me to her with much affection. The Major sends you his affectionate respects, and bids me mind you of a promise to send him some Pictures upon *Muscovy*-glasses. I told you at first I was in haste, but I have confuted my self by the tedious progress; but you know how to pardon all faults of this nature

*To your intirely affectionate Brother  
to command, R. L.*

LET-

## LETTER CXL.

To W. A. Esq;

Sir,

**M**Y last did but pay the obligation of my word; so your million of thanks are ill layd out for what you might challenge as yours: yet I love the reward, though no due, so dearly, as I should imbrace the power with much indulgence, and use it with as much Industry in your service, that might help to deserve them. It was assurance enough of my safety, that it had a harbor in all your well-wishes; for which my stupid weakness cannot find a better present requital, than really to wish they may effectually recoyl upon your selves, in which you shall but reap the fruit your fair deserts have planted, &c. I dare boldly affirm, you may promise your self as much safety here, as in any part of the Kingdom. In the mean time, if I may be instructed how to serve you here, be assured, I will find out a no mean dilight in the imployment. I pray present my most humble service to that gallant Family, those fragrant buds of beauty in particular, whose happy society is armour of proof against melancholy, and adds wings to times feather'd off-spring: to each of which, I think it will prove no unwelcom Office to you, to reduplicate

duplicate the old token; but lest my trifles should prove the tryall of your patience, I will put a period to them; but never to my resolution, to remain,

Yours, R. L. V.

## LETTER CXLI.

My dear Brother,

I Can scarce credit it, that you have quitted *Holt*, (though the Post tells me so) since so many of mine dispatht to *Birmingham* have not been able to rowse you to an answer, yet I have alwayes found you so forward in repaying these literal debts at your day, as I begin to suspect, that my two last which were sent to welcome you home, came to congratulate your recovery, either perisht or loiter'd too long by the way, which has induc'd me to shoot this shaft after the rest, and hazard the solecisme of a repetition to tell you again, that I have celebrated your return to health, with as perfect a gladness as the dearest and clearest amity ever yet brought forth. But now let me beg you will hold me no longer in a painfull suspense, nor defraud my longing to see your perfect recovery confirm'd by your own hand; for believe it, my wishes have deserv'd that satisfaction, and

in-

indeed have layd out themselves for your welfare, with a zeal so industrious, as if it had not onely been my interest, but propriety, and mine own vitall thred been inseparably twisted with yours: for my self, I can neither say I have bin sick nor very well, since I saw you, but rather in that same mingled condition, compounded of health and sickness; but a customary experience hath so familiariz'd me with that valitudinary temper, that a little patience serves to man the Works against all those faint Batteries. We are here in *London*, where I think we shall fasten for most part of this ensuing Summer. I still tread the old Circle, without any visible improvement or impairing, and would be glad to understand upon what legs your affaires walk in reference to your Interest at *B.* I am earnestly provoked by some of my friends to print a volume of Letters, to which at last I have consented, though not without much distrust of the worlds approvement; however, I cannot lose what I never had, I mean much reputation. I remember your Pen once told me, you had preserved all such fragments as fell from mine by way of Letters to your self; I never prized them so high as to reserve their Copies, yet in this design I suppose they may do me some service, though I intend not to print the fourth part of what is there expressed. I pray do me the favour therefore with your most expedite convenience to seal them  
all

all up carefully, and direct them to me at one Mr. G's in - for that is now the Rendezvous of my Letters, since my Landlord's death in *Holborn*. Well, dear Brother, pardon this haste that crowds forth my words in a mishapen form, because they could not stay for a mature conception, indeed much dreading Mr. A. should be gone without my Letter, but I will requite your patience in my next, and now hastily subscribe, Dear Brother,

Yours own cordially, R. L.

LETTER CXLII.

**TO MR. E. A.**

Dear Ned,

**T**O speak the full excuse of my silence were to give you a list of my Countrey-adventures, and to describe the chains of my leisure link by link. But that there may be room enough for something else, take it thus in contrast; Our Family was scarce settled in the Countrey before it caught the head-ach, and began to grow dizay by the sickness of my Lord and Lady, who still languish of this new Disease, that has almost ingrossed all the business of Fate, and kills by Monopoly; if you saw what epidemick havoc it makes in these parts, you would think every parish changed into a great Hospital.

Hospitals; and every person the Physicians for-  
simple, either in possession or reversion; for  
my self, I have been all this time in an Emble-  
matick battel, where some are still dropping  
round about me, though my self be yet shot-  
free: whether I shall passe the Pikes safely is be-  
yond the reach of my knowledge; for Diseases,  
especially of this nature, give so little warning as  
the arrow is in us before we know the bow is  
bent; but among so many Patients at last, I  
have found leisure to be the agent of my own  
affection, and an opportunity to tell you, that it  
should be your fault, if our revived amity do  
ever relapse into another Lethargy. And now  
dear N. how dost thou? hast thou yet unsheath'd  
thy Family of the Chamber? I would fain hear  
thou art crown'd King of *Elisium*, and the ho-  
nest souls of thy acquaintance like good sub-  
jects, conglomerate to pay their homage, and  
drink allegiance. I could wish to die to this dull  
Countrey, that I might be enrold one of thy  
Guests of good Fellowship; for we have none  
but such clods here in the shape of men, as by a  
forc'd imitation to hold up Converse. I am in  
danger to go out of my wits for want of exer-  
cise, yet never incur the aspersions of madness,  
but a weekly Dialogue with your Pen may  
prove a Sovereign preservation against such stu-  
pid contagion; but tis time to leave prating.  
Present me cordially to vertuous Mrs. A. kind-  
ly



ly to Mr. N. and to your self, take me intirely, Sir,

Your own, R. L.

### LETTER CXLIII.

To his Brother, Major W.

Dear Brother,

**I**F like a flow paymaster I have too often adjourned the performance of my promise, call it not coldness of respect or affection, for of those to you I can never be guilty; but if I do not give you a sound reason for my silence, think it comes from a sick head, & let that satisfy, for ever since I entred this dull and unwholsom County, that daily puts on the morning wascot of a fog, I have been such an useles thing to my self and others, as if I had left my soul behind me at London, and only liv'd at the charge of my sensitive faculty; and I have suffered such an amphibious intermingling betwixt health and sicknesse, as it has pos'd me to christen it. I have had such a languishing pain in the head, ever since my arrival, with such a drowiness to boot, as if the Heavens had mingled Poppy with their dew, and shed it upon this Climate; and I have slept like a Snake in winter to that excess, as nothing but a Lethargy which I half fear'd could out do it; but *quantum sum*, I am still yours at the same height

and vigour of affection, as when the double discovery of your excellent qualities and inclinations to love me, first finish'd the fabrick of our friendship, and took me in your toyles; and though there may be allow'd an Infancy, and a pubescency in friendship, yet when once it hath climb'd by degrees to the full stature, none but bastard affections can grow old and shew their wrinkles, as the scars of time or accident, since that friendship that is not ever equall, uniform and constant, was never so; but you shall ever find it invulnerable from him that will cease to be himself, if not

*Tours in service and true friendship, R. L.*

# LETTER CXLIV.

*To his Brother, Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

**N**othing but impossibility could have forc'd me to intermit my weekly salute; for the last week we consum'd at my Lord of *Westmerlands* in *Kent*, where my Lady suffered her resolutions of a short stay to be overcome by the importunities of a gentile entertainment: my affection has as great a quarrel to the narrowness of my expressions as yours, and does even upbraid my Pen with the disgraces that its ill guidance puts upon it; but tis well I am not able to draw

draw it in its full dimensions, lest the abundance should discredit the reality, and even pose your belief into suspicion with the incredible quantity. But upon better thoughts, I could be angry with my self for suffering such words to get loose from my Pen, and could willingly punish them with a great blot, if I had time to write new ones; for I am confident you do match me too well with the same materials to doubt its purity, and we never wonder at any thing that we can pattern in our selves: your flint is a true Embleme of perfect friendship, which in the bosom carries fire ready to start forth at the summons of occasion: how soon I would obey such an alarm to serve you, I hope you will find prov'd in my future endeavours; but I have not skill enough to add beauty to that which never had a blemish. My old Cough, with a great cold to boot, do constrain me at this time to be bad Company, which you may easily perceive by the languor of my style: this Cough I find has lately fed upon my flesh, and carryed away enough from the poor store I had to make me doubt a Consumption; but whatsoever the hand of Heaven sends me I shall endeavour to bid welcome. I pray let us not fail in our intercourse while we are so neer. My present indisposition, with some haste beside, will let me say no more, but that I am and ever will be,

*Your own to love and serve you, R. L.*

## LETTER CXLV.

To Mr. J. G.

*Honest Mr. J.*

**I** Acknowledge the receipt of yours, with a Diurnall, Proverbs, and Tobacco, besides many other preceding civilities and courtesies; which believe it have rendred me perfectly yours. You may safely take my word, this is really meant and will be as cordially confirm'd when any occasion shall becken me to it. We are arriv'd at our Countrey habitation, where in a double sense we may be said to be out of the lines of communication: we dwell at large, and people it, as our forefathers colloniz'd the World in its Nonage; Melancholy, that they wanted partners in their vast possessions: and thus like the Children of *Israel*, we are come out of *Egypt* into the Wildernesse, only we have the flesh-pots still, and therefore none of the Manna. This Countrey is so barren of good company, though fruitfull of all things else, that even tyr'd out with solitude I am forc'd sometimes to make sh ft with the Parson of the Parish, and he more then half a Presbyterian, you will say that's a hard case for one that has been us'd to Mr. G's company. But I confess these defects are not ill supply'd by my dumb society,

ciety. Besides Books, we have good Horses, handsome Walks, pleasing groves, which represent variety of objects, and they Ideas enough to make Fancy a good companion, and Thoughts my recreation. By the help of them I oft remove *London* into the Countrey, and enjoy the friends I left behind as well as they can present them, in the formost rank of which Mr. G. is plac'd. Pray render me very kindly to Captain W. and tell him when I see the Major, I shall not forget to speak his desires. Mention me kindly to honest P. Mr. A. and the rest that know me, and to your self, take me as I must ever be

Your real friend, R. L.

# LETTER CXLVI.

To Major W.

Dear Brother,

I shall not need strain a finew in my invention to frame an excuse for deluding your expectations of me at *Holt*: for as if we had left *London* on purpose to come and take up diseases in the Countrey, and *Pandora* had staid the second opening of her box till our coming: our Family has been so infested with that they call the New-disease, which like the Elements blended

in the Chace, is but an accumulation of all other maladies, as they have made me a Prisoner, though not yet a Patient, and disabled me to point at the time when I may be in case to be as good as my word. This disease is of late grown more cruel then ordinary, and become the Messenger of Fate to many Persons of quality, amongst which it has murder'd Mr. R. P. your old acquaintance, but I hope it will use my Lord and Lady more gently, who are both sick of it at this present. And now my dear Brother, since I cannot see you, let me beg this satisfaction from your Pen, to let me know how yourself and the rest of my friends enjoy your selves, and Health, both in community and particular, how the air, company, and entertainment of *Hels* arrides your liking, and how much of the Winter you design upon that Climate, when and how long the Cardinal was with you. from whom I have not recived a Syllable since our parting. Let yours give me the condition of my friends in reference to this Epidemick Melady, among whom pray distribute my affectionate respects, Speak me cordially to my Brother and Sister M. Sister F. &c. and to your self promise all that is due to a perfect friend from, Dear Brother,

*Especially your duty to dispose of, R. L.*

LET

## LETTER CXLVII.

Sir, you gainst the old and easie manner of

I must not give you cause to suspect I can forget you by the neglect of so fair an opportunity to kiss your hands with a Letter; but I confess I had rather (if there were no Remedy) have taken my Pens employment upon my self; how oft have I wish'd for a Mercurial Caducæus to insinuate the Argus eyes of jealous people, that I might safely steal a visit, and with it the enjoyment of your happy society till when I shall account my self but a slave to that piece of liberty I now am Master of; since its narrow limits shut out a large share of my highly valued happiness. The malice of the times extends beyond the suspension of estates, to the separation of friends, yet they cannot be truly said to be absent, whose free-born souls (not inclin'd to the bodies restraint) can hold a mutuall commerce and an intelligential converse one with another; nor can I so much distrust Providence, as to suspect this corporal sequestration can prove an utter privation. My deceiving fancy sometimes in a slumber strives to make me believe I am at L. yet in the dream it self I suspect it is but a dream. I could wish, methinks, that *Plato's* year were no fiction, so the revolution might be speedy, and we again happily revise and live in the

Sun-

Sunshine of our former Halcion dayes, *Sed jam desertunt ut omnia Mortalia affolent.* †

I cannot dart my thoughts so eagerly upon other things as to lose a restraining power of calling them home to the memory of my friends; and they are best imploy'd in absence when they help to draw themselves in white and black. I am not of that Philosophers opinion, who affirm'd *Silens* could not hurt; for too much is a disease in love, and helps to intomb friendship in the dark Grove of Oblivion, when the dumb Language of a Pen can, like the *Pothos*, remove it from its own ashes, and keep it strong and healthfull, &c. —

By the World those are accounted the onely Cowards, which dare not do that which is ill; which concludes no such solecism in policy, as the intire friendship twist tongue and heart. Honesty is grown ridiculous, Integrity scoff'd at, and amity it self never found so few friends. Those intentions are contemptibly thought mean, and shallow; with whose voracious reach *Meane* drous falshood is inconsistent; the Worlds erroneous Estimation has married Vertue to Caution, Justice to Self-injury, Religion to a Scarecrow, Honesty to Self-deceit, Faith to Folly; for the execution of particular ends, Vice filches Vertues apparel, though her want of skill in wearing them often discovers her imposturous deformities, whilst thus Reasons eye is put out, or at least



least blinded; the souls mortality forgotten, and the Almighty rejected, and eternity disrespected, this Pigmy-flatur'd life, is the onely Idol we wickedly adore; the oblations to which are the many horrid *Asbestos* shapes, our serpentine wills and actions are transformed to still, to serve and encrease our *Cornucopia*, what long breath'd flatteries perfum'd with fictitious Rhetorick, we ventilate the warmth of great mens favours, in the Sunshine of whose smiles we play like flies, buzzing forth our own shames and vices injuries.

R. L.

# LETTER CXLVIII

To Mr. W.

My dearest Friend,

I lately received your last of the sixteenth of November, for though our Letters glide nimble when they are once aboard, yet they do but crawl by land, and contrary to natural violence motions, do make least haste when they are nearest their journeys end, and I have nothing to say to you overprizing my barren indeavours in your behalf, and undervaluing your own, but onely to entreat you to call to your own knowledge for the true definition of perfect amity, and

and that will tell you I am the indebted person, and the occasions you have given me to serve. You have instructed me to set so many steps toward my own happinesse. But now, my dear friend, I would I could find it fit to leave the rest out, and if I had not cause to love you for discretion as well as goodness, I confess I should leave you to know this accident from some other Quill; but I know you are skilful in all the dictates of wisdom, and can ballance mortall accidents without oppressing the scale with too much passion: this gives me more confidence to tell you I received a late Letter from my Brother, whom I engaged to send me an account of your friends, which tells me that your father fell sick upon the sixteenth of *September* of a Flux, and left the World the tenth of *October*; and now I conjure you by all those clear proofs of your prudent temper, and (to speak something for my own ends as well as yours) by my interest in you, to preserve us both from the injuries of an over-sad resentment: you have all the reason that I can urge, and much more, that you should not abandon your self to an immoderate sorrow, and therefore I will throw no more drops into your Ocean, only this, do not chew the Pill that will work better if you swallow it, &c. Your Sister seem'd much to bewail your absence at such a time, and desir'd my Brother, who presents his affectionate service to you, to use  
some

some means to let you know this, and entreat you would entertain no prejudicial conceit of her self or her Husband. Let me intreat you to answer this as soon as you can, and tell me what I may do further to serve you: if you love your self and me, let not sadness shrink your spirits, but let us reserve our selves for that same happy meeting you speak of. I confess I do more than suspect a Consumption, and if that be designed to fetch me from this World, I think I shall go without reluctancy; for I have already received enough of the Divine hand to make me admire his bounty: but I have fair hopes of a recovery. Well, my dear Friend, you know how to be happy in spite of this World; and that you would be so, is the earnest intreaty of

*Yours eternally, R. L.*

---

LETTER CXLIX.

*To his Brother Mr. A. L.*

*Loving Brother,*

I Think Providence has given a larger Commission to Fortune than formerly; for I confess I was nipt with the same Passion you complain of, *viz.* the unkindness of Oblivion: now I see 'twas caus'd by the stragling of our Letters; mine were sent by *W.* out of *Lincolnshire,*

shire, and because they promised a faithfull care in their deliverance, I thought it a better way for expedition, than to send them about by London; but it seemes Haste brought forth her blind child Error. Yours, after my expectations had lost many longings (as if they had stayed for one anothers company) came almost all together, and that's my Landlords fault, for which I shall school him: but we have as little cause to lay the injuries of Chance to one anothers charge, as to quarrel with a River, because some adventitious Dam forbids the freedom of its course. If there be a possibility to raise such pure and unmixt desires from our souls, as will not be dawb'd with the clay they are confin'd to, I have such to ask and claim your Friendship; and thus, in spite of all our Leaden frailty, we may take a taste of Heaven, and relish the joyes we cry up with such impotent expressions in that one word, *perfect amity*. I do now begin to be so unweildy to my self, and I doubt so troublesom to others (though they express not so much) that I borrow reasons from my Capitall infirmities, to excuse those you may account the Disease of my mind, &c. But if this trouble be design'd to fetch me from this World, I think I shall go without reluctancy. I am still here (in relation to my dependency) like an unskilful Passenger at Sea, that knowes not how long to promise himself a calm, nor when to expect a storm. If

I may want to have pleas'd in any thing, 'tis my fidelity, which amounts to no more than You have done as becomes you. I am glad I was not born to stand at the Stairne of an ample fortune; (to favour my self the best I can) I should have abus'd the Divine bounty, and perhaps imploy'd it chiefly in paying deater for my sins than I have done. I have receiv'd enough to make me admire the goodnesse of him that gave it me; and indeed, did not his grace help me to contrary thoughts, 'twere enough to make me an unequall Arbitrer of my own imperfections: to act such conceptions as these, is a business to which we should sacrifice all cold endeavours; & we live to no purpose, unless in this life we learn to bid it adieu handsomly. Doing well is the only requisite mark of mans Industry; and he that aims at any other, mistakes that for a white which is but a spot: there are so many examples of such as angle here for happiness (and sometimes with ruine to boot) as methinks to observe, should be enough to take heed how many mount Fortunes ladder, and break the staves as they go up, so as they have no way to come down but by a Precipice; many shoot wide, and perhaps hit most happiness by missing what they fancied for it. I could mention more mistakers: but to close it, there is no man studies the other life better than he that studies this enough to despise it. It is not my desire to be understood

skilfull

skilful in this Science, for I am bound to confesse my self subject to most wicked reluctations; and there passe few houres that are not witnesses not only to stumblings, but grosse falls from my best resolutions: but I want your pardon, I thank you for the account of my Friends, which I desire you would renew, as you are hindered by any extraordinary accidents. I have this day wrote the sad newes to Mr. W. but I confesse left out some of the Circumstances, lest he should chew the bitter Pill too much that he ought to swallow. I have presented you so him, as you ordered and mentioned your endeavours for his satisfaction. I have been so often call'd away while I was writing this, as 'tis no wonder if my words sit not handsomly upon my meaning, when I am forc'd to make so many seames. I pray present me to those friends that oblige me with remembrance in a gratefull garb; and believe it, for 'tis truth it self, you are first in the soul of

*Your affectionate and most desirous  
Brother to serve you, R.L.*

**LETTER CL**

**To Mr. W.**

*Dear Friend,*

**Y**OUR last I received, which by the date I perceive has halted by the way like some of his

Pre-

Predecessors: but it had not half done its message to my eyes, before I confess an ample amends for the loitering; and if there be a word that may speak more then welcom, conceive it uttered; for indeed it is meant. I see you have made use of that which has made you alwayes happy, to sustain the shock of what might have stagger'd a resolution less fortified with prudence; and I wish my power were as great as my desire to copy that and the rest: so long as you compound and apply these soveraign medicines of piety and discretion, tis impossible your better part should grow sickly, &c. I inclos'd the Note to your Sister in a Letter to my Brother, and oblig'd him to be very careful in sending it, and to shew her the way to return you an answer of it to my hands. If no weighty impediment intervenes, I intend to visit my Eastern friends about the beginning of *April*, therefore I pray prepare your commands. And now, my dear friend, I find my health render'd by you with such an over-flowing of affection, as it hath taught me to wish it with the more ardor, because I may possibly incounter with occasions that may render me able to shew how highly I relish such an indearing kindness. But pardon me, tis more more then I can do, when I write to you, not to be guilty of too many words, so loth I am to come to an end, ; but my comfort is, you know me for what I am,

*Yours to perpetuity, R. L.*

FINIS.

Courteous Reader,  
*These Books following, with others, are printed for*  
*Nath. Brook, and are to be sold at his Shop at*  
*the Angel in Cornhill.*

*Excellent Treats in Divinity, Controversies, Sermons, Devotions,*

1. **C**atholick History, collected and gathered out of Scripture, Councils, and ancient Fathers, in answer to Dr. *Pars* Lost Sheep returned home: by *Edw. Chiswale* Esq; 88 pp.
2. *Bishop Morton* on the Sacrament, *Edin.*
3. Grand Sacrilege of the Church of Rome, in taking away the sacred Cup from the Laity at the Lords Table: by *Daniel Featly*, *Quarto*.
4. Quakers Cause at second hearing, being a full answer to their Tenets.
5. Re-assertion of Grace, *Vindicta Evangelica*, or Vindication of the Gospel: a Reply to Mr. *Anthony Burgess* Vindicta Iniqua, and to Mr. *Burthorpe*: by *Rob. Tynn*.
6. Anabaptists anatomized and silenced, or a Discourse with Mr. *Toller* by Mr. *J. Cragg*, where all may receive clear satisfaction.
7. A Cabinet-Jewel, wherein is Mans misery and Gods mercy set forth, in eight Sermons; with an Appendix concerning Tithes, and expediency of marriages in publick assemblies: by the same Author Mr. *J. Cragg*.
8. A Glimpse of Divine Light, being an explication of some passages exhibited to the Commissioners at *Whitball* for approbation of publick Preachers, against *J. Harrison* of *Land-ruppel*, *Longestons*.
9. The Zealous Magistrate, a Sermon: by *T. Thoreson*, *Quarto*.
10. New Jerusalem, in a Sermon for the Society of Astrologers, *Quarto*, in the year 1651.
11. Divinity no enemy to Astrologie, a Sermon for the Society of Astrologers in the year 1653. by Dr. *Thomas Swadling*.
12. *Brillianta Rediviva*, a Sermon before the Judges, *August* 1648. by *J. Shaw* Minister of *Hull*.
13. The Princess Royal, in a Sermon before the Judges, *March* 24. by *J. Shaw*.



*Books sold by Nathn. Brook, &c.*

14. Judgment set, and Books opened, Religion tried whether it be of God or Man, in several Sermons: by *J. Webster*, *Quarto*.

15. *Israels Redemption*, or the propheticall History of our Saviours Kingdom on earth: by *K. Matton*.

16. The cause and cure of Ignorance, Error and Prophane-ness, or a more hopeful way to grace and salvation: by *K. Young*, *Octavo*.

17. A Bridle for the Times, tending to still the murmuring, to settle the wavering, to stay the wandering, and to strengthen the fainting: by *J. Drinsley* of *Yarmouth*.

18. Comforts against the fear of death, wherein are discovered several evidences of the work of grace: by *J. Collins* of *Norwich*.

19. *Jacobs seed*, or the excellency of seeking God by prayer: by *Jer. Burroughs*.

20. The summe of practical Divinity, or the grounds of Religion in a Catechistical way: by *Mt. Christopher Love*, late Minister of the Gospel; an useful piece.

21. Heaven and Earth shaken, a Treatise shewing how Kings and Princes, and all other Governments, are turned and changed: by *J. Davu* Minister in *Devon*; admirably useful and seriously to be considered in these times.

22. The Treasure of the soul, wherein we are taught by dying to sin to attain to the perfect love of God.

23. A Treatise of Contentation, fit for these sad and troublesome times: by *J. Hall* Bishop of *Norwich*, where all may receive full satisfaction.

24. Select Thoughts, or choice helps for a pious spirit beholding the excellency of her Lord Jesus: by *J. Hall* Bishop of *Norwich*.

25. The holy Order or Fraternity of Mourners in *Slon*; to which is added, Songs in the Night, or cheerfulness under afflictions: by *J. Hall* Bishop of *Norwich*.

26. The Celsstial Lamp, enlightning every distressed soul from the depth of everlasting darkness: by *T. Fetiplace*.

27. The Moderate Baptist in two parts, shewing the Scripture-way for the administering of the Sacrament of Baptism, discovering the old error of Original sin in *Babes*: by *W. Britton*.

28. *Dr. Martin Luther's Treatise of Liberty of Christians*; an useful Treatise for the stating Contraverties so much disputed in these times about th's great point.

## Books sold by Nath. Brook

29. The Key of Knowledge, a little Book by way of Questions and Answers intended for the use of all degrees of Christians, especially for the Saints of Religious families: by old Mr. *John Jackson* that famous Divine.

30. The true Evangelicall Temper, a Treatise modestly and soberly fitted to the present grand concerns of the State and Church: by old Mr. *John Jackson*.

31. The Book of conscience opened and read, by the same Author.

32. The so much desired and Learned Commentary on the whole 15. Psalm, by that Reverend and Lminent Divine Mr. *Christopher Cartwright* Minister of the Gospel in York, to which is affixed a brief account of the Authors Life and Work: by *R. Bolton*: with Mr. *Edw. Leighs* Epistle annexed in commendation of the work.

33. The Judges Charge, delivered in a Sermon before Mr. Justice Hall and Serjeant Crook Judges of Assize, at St. Mary Overies in Southwark: by *R. Parr* M. A. Pastor of *Carmarwell*, in the County of *Surry*. A Sermon worthy perusal of all such persons as endeavour to be honest and just practitioners in the Law.

34. The Saints Tomb-stone, being the Life of that Vertuous Gentlewoman Mrs. *Dorothy Shaw*, late Wife of Mr. *John Shaw* Minister of the Gospel at *Kingston upon Hull*.

35. Gospel-Revelation, in three Treatises, viz. 1. The Nature of God: 2. The Excellency of Christ: 3. The Excellency of mans Immortal soul: by *Jerem. Burroughs*.

36. The Saints happiness, together with the several steps leading thereunto, in 41 Lectures on the fifth of *Matthew*, called the Beatitudes of Christ: by *Jerem. Burroughs*; being the last Sermons he ever preached; both put forth by the same testimony that publish'd his former works.

*Admirable and Learned Treatises of Occult Sciences in Philosophy, Magick, Astrology, Geomancy, Chymistry, Physiognomy and Cleromancy.*

37. Magick and Astrology vindicated, by *H. Watter*.

38. *Lux veritatis*, Judicial Astrology vindicated, and Demonology confuted; by *W. Ramsey*, Gent.

39. An Introduction to the Teutonick Philosophy, being a determination of the Originall of the soul: by *C. Hotham* Fellow

low of Peter-house in Cambridge.

40. *Cornelius Agrippa* his fourth Book of Occult Philosophy, or Geomancy; Magical Elements of *Peter de Abano*, the nature of spirits, made English by *R. Turner*.

41. *Paracelsus* Occult Philosophy, of the mysteries of Nature, and his secret Alchemy.

42. An Astrological Discourse, with Mathematical Demonstrations; proving the influence of the Planets and fixed Stars upon Elementary Bodies; by *Sir Christ. Heydon*, Knight.

43. *Merlinus Anglicus Junior*, The English Merlin revived, or a Prediction upon the affairs of Christendom, for the year 1644 by *W. Lilly*.

44. Englands Prophetical Merlin, foretelling to all Nations of Europe, till 1663. the Actions depending upon the Influences of the Conjunction of *Saturn* and *Jupiter*, 1642. by *W. Lilly*.

45. The Starry messenger, or an interpretation of that strange appearance of three Suns seen in London 19. of Novem. 1644. being the birth of *K. Charles*: by *W. Lilly*.

46. The World, Catastrophe, or Europes many mutations, until 1666. by *W. Lilly*.

47. An Astrological prediction of the Occurrences in England, past in the years 1648. 1649. 1650. by *W. Lilly*.

48. Monarchy or no Monarchy in England, the prophesies of the White King, *Gr: bauer* his prophesies concerning *Charles S: n* of *Charles* his Greatness, illustrated with several Hieroglyphicks: by *W. Lilly*.

49. *Anni Tenebrosi*, or the dark year; or Astrological Judgments upon two Lunary Eclipses, and one admirable Eclipse of the Sun in England, 1651. by *W. Lilly*.

50. An easie and familiar way whereby to judge the effects depending on Eclipses: by *W. Lilly*.

51. Supernatural sights and apparitions seen in London, June 30. 1644. by *W. Lilly*; as also all his Works in one Volume.

52. *Catastrophe Magnatum*, an Ephemerides for the year 1651. by *N. Culpeper*.

53. *Teratologia*, or a discovery of Gods Wonders, manifested by bloody Rain and Waters: by *I. S.*

54. Chiromancy, or the art of divining by the Lines engraven in the hand of man by dame Nature, in 198 Genitures; with a learned Discourse of the soul of the World: by *G. Warrington*, Esq.

*Books sold by Nath. Brook*

55. The admired piece of Physiognomy, and Chyromancy, Metoposcopy, the symmetrical proportions and signal moles of the body, the Interpretation of Dreams; to which is added the art of Memory illustrated with Figures; by R. Sanders, Folio.

56. The no less exquisite than admirable Work, *Theatrum Emericum Britannicum*, containing several Poetical pieces of our famous English Philosophers, who have written *Hermetick* mysteries in their own ancient Language; faithfully collected in one Volume, with Annotations thereon: by the indefatigable industry of *Elias Aspinde Esq*; illustrated with Figures.

57. The way to Bliss, in three Books; a very learned Treatise of the Philosophers Stone, made publick by *Elias Aspinde Esquire*.

*Excellent Treatises in the Mathematicks, Geometry, of Arithmetick, Surveying, and other Arts or Mechanicks.*

58. The incomparable Treatise of *Tallometria, seu Tetragonometria*, or the Geometry of Regulars, practically proposed after a new and most expeditious manner, together with the Natural or Vulgar, by way of mensural comparison, and in the Solids, not only in respect of magnitude or dimension, but also of gravity or ponderosity, according to any metal assigned; together with useful experiments of measures and weights, observations on Gauging, useful for those that are practised in the art Metricall: by T. Wyard.

59. *Tellonicon*, shewing the exact measuring of all manner of Lands, Squares, Timber, Stones, Steeples Pillars, Globes; as also the making and use of the Carpenters Rule, &c. fit to be known by all Surveyors, Land-meters, Joiners, Carpenters and Masons: by D. Digges.

60. The unparallel'd work for ease and expedition, entituled, *The exact Surveyor or the whole art of Surveying of Land*, shewing how to plot all manner of grounds, whether small Inclosures, Champain, Plain, Wood-lands or Mountains, by the plain Table; as also how to find the *Area*, or content of any Land, to protect, reduce, or divide the same; as also to take the plot or chart, to make a Map of any Mannor, whether according to *Rathburne*, or any other eminent Surveyors method; a book excellently useful for those that sell, purchase, or are otherwise employed about Buildings: by J. Eyre.

61. The golden Treatise of Arithmetick, natural and artificial,

cial, or Decimals, the Theory and Practice united in a Symp-  
tical-proportion betwixt Line and Numbers, in their Quan-  
tities and Qualities, as in respect of form, figure, magnitude and  
affection, demonstrated by Geometry, illustrated by Calculati-  
ons, and confirmed with variety of Examples in every species;  
made compendious and easie for Merchants, Citizens, Seamen,  
Accomptants, &c. by Thomas Wilsford, Corrector of the last Ed-  
ition of Record.

62. Semigraph, or the art of Short-writing, as it hath been  
proved by many hundreds in the City of London, and other pla-  
ces, by them practised and acknowledged to be the easiest, ex-  
actest and swiftest method; the meaneſt capacity by the help of  
this book with a few hours practice may attain to a perfection in  
this art: by J. Rich Author and Teacher thereof, dwelling in  
Switbini-lane in London.

63. Milk for Children, a plain and easie method teaching to  
read and write, useful for Schools and Families: by J. Thomas  
D. D.

64. The Painting of the Ancients, the History of the begin-  
ning, progress, and consummating of the practices of that noble  
art of Painting: by F. Junius.

*Excellent and approved Treatises in Physick, Chirurgery, and other  
more familiar Experiments in Cookery, Preserving, &c.*

65. Culpeper's *Semiotica Morbica*, his Astrological Judgment  
of Diseases from the decumbiture of the sick, much enlarged;  
the way and manner of finding out the cause, change and end  
of the Disease; also whether the sick be likely to live or  
die, and the time when recovery or death is to be expected, ac-  
cording to the judgment of Hippocrates and Hermes Trismegistus;  
to which is added Mr. Culpeper's Censure of Urines.

66. Culpeper's last Legacy left to his Wife for the publick  
good, being the choicest and most profitable of those secrets in  
Physick and Chirurgery, which whilst he lived was lockt up in  
his breast, and resolved never to be published till after his  
death.

67. The *Tork-shire Spaw*, or the vertue and use of that wa-  
ter in curing of desperate Diseases, with directions and rules ne-  
cessary to be considered by all that repair thither.

68. The art of Simpling, an Introduction to the knowledge  
of gathering of Plants, wherein the definitions, divisions, pla-

res, descriptions, differences, names, virtues, times of gathering, temperatures of them, are compendiously discoursed of: also a discovery of the lesser World: by W. Cole.

69. *Adam in Eden, or Natures Paradise: the History of Plants, Herbs, and Flowers, with their several original names, the places where they grow, their descriptions and kinds, their times of flourishing and decreasing; as also their several signatures, anatomical appropriations, and particular physical virtues with necessary observations on the seasons of planting and gathering of our English plants. A work admirably usefull for Apothecaries, Chyrurgeons, and other ingenious persons, who may in this Herbal find comprised all the English physical simples, that Gerard or Parkinson in their two voluminous Herbals have discoursed of; even so as to be on emergent occasions their own Physicians, the ingredients being to be had in their own Fields and Gardens: published for the generall good, by W. Cole M.D.*

70. The complete Midwives practise in the high and weighty concerns of the body of mankind: the second Edition corrected and enlarged, with a full supply of such most useful and admirable secrets, which Mr. Nicholas Culpeper in his brief Treatise and other English Writers in the art of Midwifry, have hitherto wilfully passed by, kept close to themselves, or wholly omitted: by T. Chamberlain, M. P. illustrated with Copper figures.

71. The Queens Closet opened, incomparable secrets in Physick, Chyrurgery, preserving, candying, and cookery; as they were presented to the Queen by the most experienced persons of our times; many whereof were honoured with her own practise.

72. *William Clowes* his Chirurgical Observations for those that are burned with the flames of Gunpowder, as also for the curing of wounds and *Chir's Venues*.

73. The work of that Famous Chirurgeon, Mr. John Banister, concerning Tumors, Wounds, Ulcers, &c. being a store-house of all sorts of medicines belonging to the Chirurgions use.

74. The expert Doctors Dispensatory, the whole art of physick restored to practise, with a survey of most Dispensatories extant; a work for the plainnesse and method not to be paralleld by any; with a Preface of Mr. Nich. Culpepers to the Reader in its commendation: by P. Martini, Physician to the King of France.

75. The perfect Cook, a right method in the art of Cookery, whether for Pastry or *A la mode* Kickshaws, with 55. wayes of dressing Eggs : by M. M.

*Elegant Treatises in Humanity, History, Description of Countries, Romances and Poetry.*

76. Times Treasury or Academy, for the accomplishments of the English Gentry in arguments of Discourse, Habit, Fashion, Behaviour, &c. all summed up in characters of Honour: by A. Brathwaite.

77. *Ordisus* or the Resolver of the secrets of Love and other natural problems, by way of Question and Answer.

78. The admirable and most impartial History of *New England*, of the first plantation there in the year 1618. brought down to these times : all the material passages performed there, exactly related.

79. *America painted to the Life*, the History of the Conquest, and first Original undertaking of the advancement of plantations in those parts, with an exact Map, by F. Gorges, Esq.

80. The tears of the Indians, the History of the most bloody and most cruel proceedings of the Spaniards in the Islands of *Hispavola, Cuba, Jamaica, Mexico, Peru*, and other places of the West-Indies; in which to the life are discovered the Tyrannies of the Spaniards as also the justness of our War so successfully managed against them.

81. The Illustrious Shepherdess. The Imperious Brother, written originally in Spanish by that incomparable Wit, *Don John Perez de Montalban*, translated at the request of the Marchioness of *Dorchester*, and the Countess of *Strafford*, : by E. P.

82. The History of the golden Ass, as also the Love of *Cupid* and his mistress *Psyche* : by L. *Apuleius*, translated into English.

83. The unfortunate mocher, a Tragedy by, T. N.

84. The Rebellion, a Comedy, by T. *Rawlins*.

85. The tragedy of *Messalina* the insatiate Roman Empress : by N. *Richards*.

86. The Floating Island : a Tragi-Comedy acted before the King, by the Students of *Christ-Church*, in *Oxon*, by that Renowned Wit, *W. Stride* ; the songs were set by Mr. *Henry Laws*.

87. *Harvey's Divine Poems, the History of Balaam, of Jonah, and of St. John the Evangelist.*

88. *Fons Lacrymarum, or a Fountain of Tears, the Lamentations of the Prophet Jeremiah in Verse; with an Elegy on Sir Charles Lucas: by J. Quarters.*

89. *Nocturnal Lucubrations, with other witty Epigrams and Epitaphs: by R. Chamberlain.*

90. *The admirable ingenious Sary, against Hypocrites.*

91. *Wit restored, in several select Poems, not formerly published, by Sir John Menis and Mr. Smith, with others.*

92. *Sportive Wit, the Muses merriment, a new Spring of Drollery, Jovial Fancy, &c.*

*Poetical, with several other accurately ingenious Transfers, lately printed.*

1. *Wits Interpreter, the English Parnassus; or a sure Guide to those admirable accomplishments that complete the English Gentry in the most acceptable Qualifications of discourse or writing. An art of Logick, accurate Complements, Fancies, Devices, Experiments, Poems, Poetical Fictions, and A la mode Letters: by J. C. The second Edition, to which is added these several Courtly games, viz: Ombre, Piquet, Chess, Glee and Cribbage, &c.*

2. *Wit and Drollery, with other jovial Poems, with new additions: by Sir J. M. M. L. M. S. W. D. The second Edition.*

3. *The Conveyance of Light, or the complete Clerk and Scriveners guide; being an exact draught of all precedents and assurances now in use, as they were penned by divers learned Judges, eminent Lawyers, and great Conveyancers, both ancient and modern; whereunto is added a Concordance from K. Richard the third to this present.*

4. *Ibenis Aurea, the Laws of the Fraternity of the Rose Cross, in which the occult secrets of their Philosophical Notions are brought to light: written by Cassi Mayrus, and now Englished by T. H.*

5. *The Iron Rod; a propheticall Treatise.*

6. *Medicina Magica tamen Physica, Magical but Natural Physick, containing the general cures of Infirmities and Diseases belonging to the bodies of men, as also to other animals and domestic creatures, by way of Transplantation, with a description of the most excellent Cordial out of Gold: by Sam. Boulton of Salop.*



7. *J. Tradescant's Rarities*, with the varieties of his Garden, published by himself.

8. The proceedings of the High Court o' Justice again st the late King Charles, with his speech upon the Scaffold, and other proceedings, Jan. 30. 1648.

9. *Natures secrets*, or the admirable and wonderful History of the generation of Meteors, describing the temperatures of the Elements, the heights, magnitudes and influences of the Stars, the causes of Comets, Earthquakes, Deluges, Epidemical Diseases, and Prodigious of precedent times; with presages of the weather, and descriptions of the weather-glass: by T. Wilford.

10. The mysteries of Love and Eloquence, or the arts of Wooing and Courtship, as they are managed in the Spring-Garden, Hyde-Parke, the New-Exchange, and other eminent places: a work in which is drawn to the life the Deportments of the most accomplish'd persons; the mode of their Courtly entertainments, treatment of their Ladies at Balls, their accustomed sports, drolls and fancies, the wilecrafts of their persuasive language in their approaches, or other more secret dispatches, &c. by E.P.

11. *Helms* disguised, or the vulgar errors of impartial and unskilful practisers of Physick confuted, more especially as they concern the Cures of Feavers, the Stone, the Plague, and some other Diseases, by way of Dialogue, in which the chief Rarities of Physick are admirably discoursed: by J. T.

12. The so well entertained work, the new World of English words, ora general Dictionary, containing the Terms, Etymologies, Definitions, and perfect Interpretations of the proper significations of hard English words, throughout the Arts and Sciences liberal or mechanic; as also other subjects that are useful or appertain to the Language of our Nation. A work very necessary for strangers as well as our own Countrymen, for all persons that would rightly understand what they discourse or read: collected and published by E. P. for the greater honour of those learned Gentlemen and Artists, that have been assistants in the most practical Sciences, their names are presented before the book.

13. The modern Assurancer, the Clerks Directory, containing the practick part of the Law, in the exact forms and draughts of all manner of Presidents for Bargains and Sales, Grants, Feoffments, Bonds, Bills, Conditions, Covenants, Joyn-tures, Indentures, to lead the uses of Fines and Recoverie, with  
good

good Proviso's and Covenants to stand seized; Charter-parties for Ships, Leases, Releases, Surrenders, &c. and all other instruments and Assurances now in use, intended for all young Students and Practicers of the Law: by *John Hern*.

*Books very lately printed.*

1. *Moor's Arithmetick*, the second Edition, much refined, and diligently cleared from the former mistakes of the press; a work containing the whole art of Arithmetick, as well in numbers as species, together with many additions by the Author, is come forth an Excellent piece.

2. Likewise *Exercitatio Elliptica Nova*, or a new mathematical Contemplation on the Oval Figure called an *Ellipsis*; together with the two first Books of *Madorgian* his Conicks. Analyz'd and made so plain, that the Doctrine of Conical sections may be easily understood; a Work much desired and never before published in the English Tongue; by *Jonas Moor*, Surveyor General of the great Level of the *Fens*.

3. Naps upon Parnassus, a sleepy muse nipt and pinch'd, though not awaked; such Voluntary and Jovial Copies of Verses, as were lately received from some of the Wits of the Universities in a Frolick; Dedicated to *Gaudiberts* Mistress, by Captain *Jones* and others. Whereunto is added, for Demonstration of the Authors Profick Excellencies, his Epistle to one of the Universities, with the Answer; together with two Satyrical Characters of his own, of a temporizer, and an Antiquaty, with marginal notes by a Friend to the Reader.

4. *Culpepers School of Physick*, or the Experimental practise of the whole Art, so reduced either into Aphorismes, or choice and tryed Receipts, that the free-born Students of the three Kingdoms may in this method find perfect ways for the operation of such medicines, so Astrologically and Physically prescribed, as that they may themselves be competent Judges of the Cures of their patients: by *N. C.*

5. *Blagrave's* admirable *Ephemerides* for the years 1659. and 1660.

6. *J. Cleveland* Revived: Poems, Orations, Epistles, and other of his Genuine incomparable pieces: a second impression, with many additions.

7. The Exquisite Letters of Mr. *Robert Lowday*, the late

ad-

admired Translator of the Volumes of the same Romance *Clorinda*, for the perpetuating his memory, published by his dear Brother, Mr. A. L.

8. *Englands Worthies*, Select Lives of 47. most Eminent persons from *Constantine the Great* to the late times: by *W. Winstanley* Gent.

9. *The Accomplish'd Cook*, the mystery of the whole Art of Cookery, revealed in a more easie and perfect method then hath been publish'd in any Language; express, and ready ways for the dressing of Flesh, Fowl and Fish, the raising of Pastes, the best directions for all manner of Kickshaws, and the most poysonant Sauces, with the terms of carving and sewing: the Bills of Fare, and exact account of all dishes for the season, with other *A la mode* Curiosities, together with the lively Illustrations of such necessary figures as are referred to practice: approved by the many years experience, and carefull industry of *Robert May*, in the time of his attendance on several persons of honour.

10. *The Scales of Commerce and Trade*, the mystery revealed as to traffick with a Debitor or Creditor, for Merchants Accounts, after the Italian way and easiest method; as also a Treatise of Architecture, and a computation as to all the charges of building: by *T. Wilsford*, Gent.

11. *Arts Master-piece*, or the beautifying part of physick: whereby all defects of Nature of both sexes are amended, age renewed, youth continued, and all imperfections fairly remedied: by *B. T.* Doctor of Physick, fitted for the Ladies.

12. *A Discourse concerning Liberty of Conscience*, in which are contained proposals about what liberty in this kind is now politically expedient to be given, and several reasons to shew how much the peace and welfare is concerned therein: by *R. T.*

13. *Christian Reformation*, being an earnest swasion to the speedy practice of it: proposed to all, but especially designed for the serious consideration of my dear Kindred and Countrymen of the Countrey of *Cerk* in *Irel.* and the people of *Ryegate* and *Camerwell* in the Countrey of *Surrey*: by *Richard Parr*, Doctor in Divinity: a practical piece.

14. *The Character of Spain*, or Epitomy of their Vertues and Vices.

15. *The Character of Italy*, or the Italian anatomized by an English Chirurgeon.

16. The

16. The Character of France, to which is added *Gallus castratus*, or an Answer to a Pamphlet called The Character of England, as also a fresh whip for the Monsieur, in answer to his Letter: the Second Edition.

17. No Necessity of Reformation of the publick Doctrine of the Church of England: by J. Pearson, D.D.

18. An Answer to Dr. *Burges*'s his Word by way of Postscript, in vindication of No Necessity of Reformation of the publick Doctrine of the Church of England, by J. Pearson, D.D.

19. A Treatise of peace between the two visible divided parties, wherein is enquired, What peace is intended, who the parties that differ, wherein the difference consists, how they fell out, wherein they ought to agree, how they may be perswaded unto peace, by what means reconciliation may be made between them.

20. Dr. *Daniel Faustus* revived; proving that the Protestant Church, and not the Catholick, is the onely visible and true Church; in a Manual preserved from the hands of the Plunderers, with a succinct History of his life and death published by *John Faustus*; Chaplain to the Kings most excellent Majesty.

21. Scotch Covenants condemned, being a full Answer to *Mrs Douglas* his Sermon, preached at the Kings Coronation in Scotland, wherein His Sacred Majesty is vindicated: by a Loyal and Orthodox hand.

22. *Englands Triumph*, a more exact History of His Majesties Escape from the Battle of *Marston*, with a Chronological discourse of his straits and dangerous adventures into France, and his removes from place to place till his happy Return into England, with the most remarkable memorials at his Coronation, continued till this present November 1661.

23. *Euclides Elements* in 15. books in English, completed by Mr. *Barrow* of Cambridge.

24. *Quid sit Deus*; or God made Man: A Tract proving the Nativity of our Saviour to be on the 25. of December: by the learned J. Selden.

25. An Eleuthus of Opinions concerning the cure of the Small Pox and French Pest: by T. *Whitaker* Physician to His Majesty.

26. *Englands Glory*, an exact Catalogue of all the Nobility, viz. the Lords of His Majesties most honourable Privy Council, Dukes, Earls, Viscounts, Barons and Baronets, and Knights of the

the Bath; as likewise of this Parliament, Bishops and the Convocation: since His Majesties most happy Restauration.

27. The Royal Prerogative vindicated, in the converted recusants convinced by Scripture-reasons, Fathers and Councils, that the Oath of Abjuration compared with those of Allegiance and Supremacy, containeth nothing but what may be taken by every pious Christian, and lawful Subject: with divers other things annexed in relation to the Kings Supremacy: by *J. Cragg*; a learned piece.

28. Manual of Miscellaneous Medications, Apothegms, Sentences, Observations, Characters and Essayes, worthy the consideration of all: by *R. R.*

29. Christs gracious intention for peace and mercy towards sinners, in a Sermon at *St. Pauls* before the Lord Mayor and Aldermen: by *R. Parr*, D.D. Minister at *Camerswell* in *Surrey*.

*Several Playes newly printed.*

1. *Thrasion-wonder.*
2. *Spanish Gipsie.*
3. *Gamer Garters Needle;*
4. *The merry Milk-maids.* With very many other fotts.

*Books in the Press and now printing.*

1. Geometry demonstrated by lines and numbers, from thence Astronomy, Cosmography and Navigation proved and delineated by the Doctrine of plain and spherical Triangles: by *T. Wilsford.*

2. The English Annals, from the Invasion made by *Julius Caesar* to these times: by *T. Wilsford.*

3. The Fool transformed, a Comedy;

4. The History of *Lewis* the eleventh King of *France*, a Tragi-Comedy.

5. The chaste Woman against her will, a Comedy.

6. The Tooth-drawer, a Comedy.

7. Honour in the end, a Comedy.

8. Tell-tale, a Comedy,

9. The History of *Donquixot*, or the Knight of the ill-favoured face, a Comedy.

10. The Spanish Captive, a Tragi-comedy.

11. *Sir Kestrel Digby*, and other persons of Honour, their

the most secret secrets of Nature, Chymistry, Gunpowder, Distilling, Concocting, Candyng, distilling of Waters, extraction of Oyls, compounding of the costliest Perfumes, with other admirable Inventions and select Experiments, as they offered themselves to their observations; whether here or in foreign Countries.

*These Books newly Printed.*

13. *Historia plantarum*, by *Abrah. Crenley*: an ingenious poem in Latin.

14. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
15. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
16. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
17. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
18. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
19. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
20. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
21. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
22. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
23. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
24. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
25. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
26. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
27. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
28. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
29. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
30. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
31. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
32. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
33. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
34. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
35. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
36. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
37. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
38. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
39. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
40. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
41. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
42. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
43. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
44. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
45. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
46. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
47. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
48. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
49. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
50. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
51. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
52. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
53. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
54. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
55. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
56. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
57. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
58. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
59. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
60. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
61. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
62. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
63. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
64. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
65. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
66. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
67. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
68. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
69. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
70. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
71. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
72. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
73. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
74. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
75. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
76. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
77. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
78. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
79. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
80. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
81. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
82. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
83. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
84. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
85. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
86. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
87. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
88. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
89. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
90. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
91. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
92. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
93. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
94. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
95. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
96. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
97. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
98. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
99. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610  
100. *Gregorius Hufsy Opera medicorum & illustra. (Hufsy medicus) 1610* 1610

16. A new English Grammar, prescribing certain rules for foreigners to learn English; as also a new method to learn the Spanish and Portugal Tongue, fitted for all that desire to know the Ling.: by *James Howell*.

17. The works of that Reverend Prelate *Joseph Hall*, late Bishop of Norwich, collected into one Volume, being the third Tome, in Folio.

18. That New and Famed Romance, intituled *Pharamond the Great*, composed by the same hand that wrote *Cassandra* and *Chapman*, now faithfully rendred into English, by a person of Honour, being latest, in Folio.

**FINIS**

